

MISCELLANEOUS
WORKS,

IN

VERSE and PROSE,

Of the Late Right Honourable

Joseph Addison, Esq;

With some Account of the LIFE and
WRITINGS of the AUTHOR,

By *Mr. Tickell.*

VOLUME *the* THIRD.

L O N D O N :

Printed for JACOB TONSON in the *Strand.*

MDCCXXVI.



Advertisement.

These Three Volumes, with the
*Tatlers, Spectators, Guardians, Free-
holder, and Remarks on several Parts
of Italy, compleat Mr. Addison's Works
in Twelves.*

THE
VOL
Ca
Ea
Si
Print

DIALOGUES

UPON THE

USEFULNESS

OF

ANCIENT MEDALS.

Especially in relation to the

Latin and Greek Poets.

*— quoniam hæc Ratio plerumque videtur
Tristior esse, quibus non est tractata, retroque
Volgus abhorret ab hac : volui tibi suaviloquenti
Carminè Pierio rationem exponere nostram,
Et quasi musæo dulci contingere melle,
Si tibi forte animum tali ratione tenerem.*

Lucretius.

Printed in the Year MDCCXXVI.

DIAGNOSIS



USEFULNESS

ANCIENT MEDALS.

Especially in relation to the

Latin and Greek Poets.

— diagnosis has Ratio pharyngea ciliata
— quibus est, quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque
— quibus non est tractata, utraque

Printed in the Year MDCCXXVI.

VERSES

Occasion'd by

Mr. ADDISON's Treatise

OF

MEDALS.

SEE the wild waste of all-avouring years!
 How Rome her own sad sepulchre appears:
 With nodding arches, broken temples spread!
 The very tombs now vanish'd like their dead!
 Some felt the silent stroke of mould'ring age;
 Some, hostile fury; some, religious rage:
 Barbarian blindness, Christian zeal conspire,
 And Papal piety, and Gothick fire.
 Perhaps by its own ruins sav'd from flame,
 Some bury'd marble half preserves a Name;
 That Name, the learn'd with fierce disputes pursue,
 And give to Titus old Vespasian's due.
 Ambition sigh'd. She found it vain to trust
 The faithless Column, and the crumbling Bust;

A 3

Hug^e

Huge Moles whose shadow stretch'd from shore to shore,

Their ruins perish'd, and their place no more!

Convinc'd, she now contracts her vast design;

And all her triumphs shrink into a Coin.

A narrow orb each crowded conquest keeps;

Beneath her Palm here sad Judea weeps;

Now scantier limits the proud Arch confine,

And scarce are seen the prostrate Nile and Rhine:

A small Euphrates thro' the piece is roll'd;

And little Eagles wave their wings in Gold.

The Medal, faithful to its charge of fame,

Thro' climes and ages bears each form and name:

In one short view, subjected to our eye,

Gods, Emp'rors, Heroes, Sages, Beauties lye.

With sharpen'd sight pale Antiquaries pore,

Th' Inscription value, but the Rust adore:

This, the Blue vernish, that, the Green endears,

The sacred Rust of twice ten hundred years.

To gain Pescennius one employs his schemes;

One grasps a Cecrops in ecstatic dreams:

Poor Vadius, long with learned spleen devour'd,

Can taste no pleasure since his Shield was scour'd;

And Curio, restless by the fair one's side,

Sighs for an Otho, and neglects his Bride.

Theirs is the Vanity, the Learning thine.

Touch'd by thy hand, again Rome's glories shine;

Her Gods, and godlike Heroes rise to view,

And all her faded garlands bloom anew.

Nor blush, those studies thy regard engage;

These pleas'd the Fathers of poetic rage;

The Verse and Sculpture bore an equal part,

And Art reflected images to Art.

Oh when shall Britain, conscious of her claim,

Stand emulous of Greek and Roman fame?



In living Medals see her wars enroll'd,
 And vanquish'd realms supply recording Gold?
 Here, rising bold, the Patriot's honest face;
 There, Warriors frowning in historic brass.
 Then future ages with delight shall see,
 How Plato's, Bacon's, Newton's looks agree:
 Or in fair Series laurel'd Bards be shown,
 Virgil there, and here an Addison.
 Then shall Thy Craggs (and let me call him Mine)
 In the cast Ore, another Pollio, shine;
 With aspect open shall erect his head,
 And round the Orb in lasting notes be read:
 Statesman, yet friend to Truth! in soul sincere,
 In action faithful, and in honour clear;
 Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
 Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend;
 Ennobled by Himself, by all approv'd,
 And prais'd, unenvy'd, by the Muse he lov'd.

A. POPE.



The first of these is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.
 The second is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.
 The third is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.

The fourth is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.
 The fifth is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.

The sixth is the
 fact that the British
 government has been
 very successful in
 its policy of
 maintaining a
 strong navy.
 This has enabled
 them to protect
 their trade routes
 and to maintain
 their empire.

am
 and
 in
 Th
 lite
 mo
 we



DIALOGUES

Upon the Usefulness of

ANCIENT MEDALS.

DIALOGUE I.

CYNTHIO, *Eugenius* and *Philander* had retired together from the town to a country village, that lies upon the *Thames*. Their design was to pass away the heats of the Summer among the fresh breezes, that rise from the river, and the agreeable mixture of shades and fountains, in which the whole country naturally abounds. They were all three very well versed in the politer parts of learning, and had travelled into the most refined nations of *Europe*: so that they were capable of entertaining themselves on a

A 5

thousand

10 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

thousand different subjects without running into the common topics of defaming publick parties, or particular persons. As they were intimate friends they took the freedom to dissent from one another in discourse, or upon occasion to speak a *Latin* sentence without fearing the imputation of pedantry or ill-breeding.

They were one evening taking a walk together in the fields when their discourse accidentally fell upon several unprofitable parts of learning. It was *Cynthio's* humour to run down every thing that was rather for ostentation than use. He was still preferring good sense to arts and sciences, and often took a pleasure to appear ignorant, that he might the better turn to ridicule those that valued themselves on their books and studies, though at the same time one might very well see that he could not have attacked many parts of learning so successfully, had not he borrowed his assistances from them. After having rally'd a set or two of *Virtuoso's*, he fell upon the Medallists.

These gentlemen, says he, value themselves upon being critics in Rust, and will undertake to tell you the different ages of it, by its colour. They are possessed with a kind of learned avarice, and are for getting together hoards of such money only as was current among the *Greeks* and *Latins*. There are several of them that are better acquainted with the faces of the *Antonines*, than of the *Stuarts*, and would rather chuse to count out a Sum in Sesterces, than in pounds sterling. I have heard of one in *Italy* that used to swear by the head of *Orbo*. Nothing can be pleasanter than to see a circle of these *Virtuoso's* about a cabinet of

of Medals, descanting upon the value, rarity and
authenticallness of the several pieces that lie before
them. One takes up a coin of gold, and after
having well weighed the figures and inscription,
tells you very gravely, if it were brass, it would
be invaluable. Another falls a ringing a *Pescen-*
nus Niger, and judiciously distinguishes the
sound of it to be modern. A third desires you
to observe well the *Toga* on such a reverse, and
asks you whether you can in conscience believe
the sleeve of it to be of the true *Roman* cut.

I must confess, says *Philander*, the knowledge
of Medals has most of those disadvantages that can
render a science ridiculous, to such as are not well
versed in it. Nothing is more easy than to represent
as impertinences any parts of learning that have no
immediate relation to the happiness or convenience
of mankind. When a man spends his whole life
among the Stars and Planets, or lays out a twelve-
month on the spots in the Sun, however noble
his speculations may be, they are very apt to fall
into burlesque. But it is still more natural to
laugh at such studies as are employed on low and
vulgar objects. What curious observations have
been made on Spiders, Lobsters, and Cockle-
shells? yet the very naming of them is almost suf-
ficient to turn them into raillery. It is no won-
der therefore that the science of Medals, which
is charged with so many unconcerning parts of
knowledge, and built on such mean materials,
should appear ridiculous to those that have not ta-
ken the pains to examine it.

Eugenius was very attentive to what *Philander*
said on the subject of Medals. He was one that
endeavoured rather to be agreeable than shining
in

12 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

in conversation, for which reason he was more beloved, though not so much admired as *Cynthio*. I must confess, says he, I find my self very much inclined to speak against a sort of study that I know nothing of. I have however one strong Prejudice in favour of it, that *Philander* has thought it worth his while to employ some time upon it. I am glad then, says *Cynthio*, that I have thrown him on a science of which I have long wished to hear the Usefulness. There, says *Philander*, you must excuse me. At present you do not know but it may have its usefulness. But should I endeavour to convince you of it, I might fail in my attempt, and so render my science still more contemptible. On the contrary, says *Cynthio*, we are already so persuaded of the unprofitableness of your science, that you can but leave us where you find us, but if you succeed you increase the number of your party. Well, says *Philander*, in hopes of making two such considerable proselytes, I am very well content to talk away an evening with you on the subject; but on this condition, that you will communicate your thoughts to me freely when you dissent from me, or have any difficulties that you think me capable of removing. To make use of the liberty you give us, says *Eugenius*, I must tell you what I believe surprizes all beginners as well as my self. We are apt to think your Medallists a little fantastical in the different prices they set upon their coins, without any regard to the ancient value or the metal of which they are composed. A silver Medal, for example, shall be more esteemed than a golden one, and a piece of brass than either. To answer you, says *Philander*, in the

the language of a Medallist, you are not to look upon a cabinet of Medals as a treasure of money, but of knowledge, nor must you fancy any charms in gold, but in the figures and inscriptions that adorn it. The intrinsic value of an old coin does not consist in its metal but its erudition. It is the Device that has raised the species, so that at present an *As* or an *Obolus* may carry a higher price than a *Denarius* or a *Drachma*; and a piece of money that was not worth a penny fifteen hundred years ago, may be now rated at fifty crowns, or perhaps a hundred guineas. I find, says *Cynthio*, that to have a relish for ancient coins it is necessary to have a contempt of the modern. But I am afraid you will never be able, with all your Medallic eloquence, to persuade *Eugenius* and my self that it is better to have a pocket full of *Otho's* and *Gordians* than of *Jacobus's* or *Louis d'ors*. This however we shall be judges of, when you have let us know the several uses of old coins.

The first and most obvious one, says *Philander*, is the shewing us the Faces of all the great persons of antiquity. A cabinet of Medals is a collection of pictures in miniature. *Juvenal* calls them very humorously,

Concisum argentum in titulos, faciesque minutas.

Sat. 5.

You here see the *Alexanders*, *Cæsars*, *Pompeys*, *Trajans*, and the whole catalogue of Heroes; who have many of them so distinguished themselves from the rest of mankind that we almost look upon them as another species. It is an agreeable amusement to compare in our own thoughts

14 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

thoughts the face of a great Man with the character that authors have given us of him, and to try if we can find out in his looks and features either the haughty, cruel, or merciful temper that discovers it self in the history of his actions. We find too on Medals the representations of Ladies that have given occasion to whole volumes on the account only of a face. We have here the pleasure to examine their looks and dresses, and to survey at leisure those beauties that have sometimes been the happiness or misery of whole kingdoms: Nor do you only meet the faces of such as are famous in history, but of several whose names are not to be found any where except on Medals. Some of the Emperors, for example, have had Wives, and some of them Children, that no authors have mentioned. We are therefore obliged to the study of coins for having made new discoveries to the learned, and given them information of such persons as are to be met with on no other kind of records. You must give me leave, says *Cynthio*, to reject this last use of Medals. I do not think it worth while to trouble my self with a person's name or face that receives all his reputation from the mint, and would never have been known in the world had there not been such things as Medals. A man's memory finds sufficient employment on such as have really signalized themselves by their great actions, without charging it self with the names of an insignificant people whose whole history is written on the edges of an old coin.

If you are only for such persons as have made a noise in the world, says *Philander*, you have on Medals a long list of heathen Deities, distinguish-

ed.

ed from each other by their proper titles and ornaments. You see the copies of several statues that have had the politest nations of the world fall down before them. You have here too several persons of a more thin and shadowy nature, as Hope, Constancy, Fidelity, Abundance, Honour, Virtue, Eternity, Justice, Moderation, Happiness, and in short a whole creation of the like imaginary substances. To these you may add the Genies of nations, provinces, cities, high-ways, and the like Allegorical Beings. In devices of this nature one sees a pretty poetical invention, and may often find as much thought on the reverse of a Medal as in a Canto of *Spenser*. Not to interrupt you, says *Eugenius*, I fancy it is this use of Medals that has recommended them to several history-painters, who perhaps without this assistance would have found it very difficult to have invented such an airy species of beings, when they are obliged to put a moral virtue into colours, or to find out a proper dress for a passion. It is doubtless for this reason, says *Philander*, that Painters have not a little contributed to bring the study of Medals in vogue. For not to mention several others, *Caraccio* is said to have assisted *Averdone* by designs that he took from the *Spintria* of *Tiberius*. *Raphael* had thoroughly studied the figures on old Coins. *Patru* tells us that *Le Brun* had done the same. And it is well known that *Rubens* had a noble collection of Medals in his own possession. But I must not quit this head before I tell you, that you see on Medals not only the names and persons of Emperors, Kings, Consuls, Pro-consuls, Prætors, and the like characters of importance, but of some of the Poets, and

16 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

and of several who had won the prizes at the Olympic games. It was a noble time, says *Cynthio*, when *Trips* and *Cornisfo* hugs could make a man immortal. How many Heroes would *Moor-fields* have furnished out in the days of old? A fellow that can now only win a hat or a belt, had he lived among the *Greeks*, might have had his face stampt upon their Coins. But these were the wise ancients; who had more esteem for a *Milo* than a *Homer*, and heapt up greater Honours on *Pindar's* Jockies, than on the Poet himself. But by this time I suppose you have drawn up all your medallie people; and indeed they make a much more formidable body than I could have imagined. You have shewn us all conditions, sexes and ages, emperors and empresses, men and children, gods and wrestlers. Nay you have conjured up persons that exist no where else but on old Coins, and have made our Passions and Virtues and Vices visible. I could never have thought that a cabinet of Medals had been so well peopled. But in the next place, says *Phlander*, as we see on coins the different Faces of persons, we see on them too their different Habits and Dresses, according to the mode that prevailed in the several ages when the Medals were stampt. This is another use, says *Cynthio*, that in my opinion contributes rather to make a man learned than wise, and is neither capable of pleasing the understanding or imagination. I know there are several supercilious Critics that will treat an author with the greatest contempt imaginable, if he fancies the old *Romans* wore a girdle, and are amazed at a man's ignorance, who believes the *Toga* had any Sleeves to it till the declepsion

extension of the *Roman* Empire. Now I would fain know the great importance of this kind of learning, and why it should not be as noble a task to write upon a Bib and hanging-sleeves, as on the *Bulla* and *Pratexta*. The reason is, that we are familiar with the names of the one, and meet with the other no where but in learned authors. An Antiquary will scorn to mention a pinner or a night-rail, a petticoat or a manteau; but will talk as gravely as a father of the church on the *Vitta* and *Peplus*, the *Stola* and *Instita*. How would an old *Roman* laugh, were it possible for him to see the solemn dissertations that have been made on these weighty subjects! To set them in their natural light, let us fancy, if you please, that about a thousand years hence, some profound author shall write a learned treatise on the Habits of the present age, distinguished into the following Titles and Chapters.

Of the old British Trowser.

Of the Ruff and Collar-band.

The opinion of several learned men concerning the use of the Shoulder-knot.

Such a one mistaken in his account of the Sur-tout, &c.

I must confess, says *Eugenius* interrupting him, the knowledge of these affairs is in it self very little improving, but as it is impossible without it to understand several parts of your ancient authors, it certainly hath its use. It is pity indeed there is not a nearer way of coming at it. I have sometimes fancied it would not be an impertinent design to make a kind of an old *Roman* wardrobe,

18 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

wardrobe, where you should see *Toga's* and *Tunica's*, the *Chlamys* and *Trabea*, and in short all the different vests and ornaments that are so often mentioned in the *Greek* and *Roman* authors. By this means a man would comprehend better and remember much longer the shape of an ancient garment, than he possibly can from the help of tedious quotations and descriptions. The design, says *Philander*, might be very useful, but after what models would you work? *Sigonius*, for example, will tell you that the *Vestis Trabeata* was of such a particular fashion, *Scaliger* is for another, and *Dacier* thinks them both in the wrong. These are, says *Cynthio*, I suppose the names of three *Roman* taylors: for is it possible men of learning can have any disputes of this nature? May not we as well believe that hereafter the whole learned world will be divided upon the make of a modern pair of breeches? And yet, says *Eugenius*, the Critics have fallen as foul upon each other for matters of the same moment. But as to this point, where the Make of the garment is controverted, let them, if they can find cloth enough, work after all the most probable fashions. To enlarge the design, I would have another room for the old *Roman* instruments of war, where you might see the *Pilum* and the shield, the eagles, ensigns, helmets, battering-rams and trophies, in a word, all the ancient military furniture in the same manner as it might have been in an Arsenal of old *Rome*. A third apartment should be a kind of Sacristie for altars, idols, sacrificing instruments, and other religious utensils. Not to be tedious, one might make a magazine for all sorts of antiquities, that would,

show

how a man in an afternoon more than he could learn out of books in a twelve-month. This would cut short the whole study of antiquities, and perhaps be much more useful to Universities than those collections of Whale-bone and Crocodile-skins in which they commonly abound. You will find it very difficult, says *Cynthio*, to persuade those societies of learned men to fall in with your project. They will tell you that things of this importance must not be taken on trust; you ought to learn them among the Classic Authors and at the fountain-head. Pray consider what a figure a man would make in the republick of letters, should he appeal to your University-wardrobe, when they expect a sentence out of the *Re Vestiaria*? or how do you think a man that has read *Vegetius* will relish your *Roman Arsenal*? In the meantime, says *Philander*, you find on Medals every thing that you could meet with in your magazine of antiquities, and when you have built your arsenals, wardrobes, and sacristies, it is from Medals that you must fetch their furniture. It is heretoo that you see the figures of several instruments of musick, mathematics and mechanics. One might make an entire gally out of the plans that are to be met with on the reverses of several old coins. Nor are they only charged with Things but with many ancient Customs, as sacrifices, triumphs, congiaries, allocutions, decursions, lectisterniums, and a thousand other antiquated names and ceremonies that we should not have had so just a notion of, were they not still preserved on Coins. I might add under this head of antiquities, that we find on Medals the manner of spelling in the old *Roman* inscriptions. That is, says *Cynthio*,

20 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Cynthio, we find that *Felix* is never written with an æ diphthongue, and that in *Augustus's* days *Civis* stood for *Cives*, with other secrets in Orthography of the same importance.

To come then to a more weighty use, says *Philander*, it is certain that Medals give a very great light to history, in confirming such passages as are true in old Authors, in settling such as are told after different manners, and in recording such as have been omitted. In this case a cabinet of Medals is a body of history. It was indeed the best way in the world to perpetuate the memory of great actions, thus to coin out the life of an Emperor, and to put every great exploit into the mint. It was a kind of Printing, before the art was invented. It is by this means that *Monsieur Vaillant* has disembroiled a history that was lost to the world before his time, and out of a short collection of Medals has given us a chronicle of the Kings of *Syria*. For this too is an advantage Medals have over books, that they tell their story much quicker, and sum up a whole volume in twenty or thirty reverses. They are indeed the best epitomes in the world, and let you see with one cast of an eye the substance of above a hundred pages. Another use of Medals is, that they not only shew you the actions of an Emperor, but at the same time mark out the year in which they were performed. Every exploit has its date set to it. A series of an Emperor's Coins is his life digested into annals. Historians seldom break their relation with a mixture of chronology, nor distribute the particulars of an Emperor's story into the several years of his reign: or where they do it they often differ in their several

al periods. Here therefore it is much safer to quote a Medal than an Author, for in this case you do not appeal to a *Suetonius* or a *Lamprius*, but to the Emperor himself, or to the whole Body of a *Roman* Senate. Besides that a Coin is in no danger of having its characters altered by copiers and transcribers. This I must confess, says *Cynthio*, may in some cases be of great moment, but considering the subjects on which your chronologers are generally employed, I see but little use that rises from it. For example, what signifies it to the world whether such an Elephant appeared in the Amphi-theatre in the second or the third year of *Domitian*? Or what am I the wiser for knowing that *Trajan* was in the fifth year of his Tribuneship when he entertained the people with such a Horse-race or Bull-baiting? Yet it is the fixing of these great periods that gives a man the first rank in the republic of letters, and recommends him to the world for a person of various reading and profound erudition.

You must always give your men of great reading leave to show their talents on the meanest subjects, says *Eugenius*; it is a kind of shooting at rovers: where a man lets fly his arrow without taking any aim, to shew his strength. But there is one advantage, says he, turning to *Philander*, that seems to me very considerable, although your Medallists seldom throw it into the account, which is the great help to memory one finds in Medals: for my own part I am very much embarrassed in the names and ranks of the several *Roman* Emperors, and find it difficult to recollect upon occasion the different parts of their history: but your Medallists upon the first naming of an Emperor will immediately

22. *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

immediately tell you his age, family and life. To remember where he enters in the succession, they only consider in what part of the cabinet he lies; and by running over in their thoughts such a particular drawer, will give you an account of all the remarkable parts of his reign.

I thank you, says *Philander*, for helping me to an use that perhaps I should not have thought on. But there is another of which I am sure you could not be but sensible when you were at *Rome*. I must own to you it surprized me to see my *Ciceroni* so well acquainted with the busts and statues of all the great people of antiquity. There was not an Emperor or Empress but he knew by sight, and as he was seldom without Medals in his pocket, he would often shew us the same face on an old Coin that we saw in the Statue. He would discover a *Commodus* through the disguise of the club and lion's skin, and find out such a one to be *Livia* that was dressed up like a *Ceres*. Let a bust be never so disfigured, they have a thousand marks by which to decipher it. They will know a *Zenobia* by the sitting of her Diadem, and will distinguish the *Faustina's* by their different way of tying up their hair. Oh! Sir, says *Cynbio*, they will go a great deal farther, they will give you the name and titles of a Statue that has lost his nose and ears; or if there is but half a beard remaining, will tell you at first sight who was the owner of it. Now I must confess to you, I used to fancy they imposed upon me an Emperor or Empress at pleasure, rather than appear ignorant.

All this however is easily learnt from Medals, says *Philander*, where you may see likewise the plans

plans of many the most considerable buildings of Old Rome. There is an ingenious Gentleman of our own nation extremely well versed in this study, who has a design of publishing the whole history of Architecture, with its several improvements and decays as it is to be met with on ancient Coins. He has assured me that he has observed all the nicety of proportion in the figures of the different orders that compose the buildings on the best preserved Medals. You here see the copies of such Ports and triumphal Arches as there are not the least traces of in the places where they once stood. You have here the models of several ancient Temples, though the Temples themselves, and the Gods that were worshipped in them, are perished many hundred years ago. Or if there are still any foundations or ruines of former edifices, you may learn from Coins what was their Architecture when they stood whole and entire. These are buildings with the Goths and Vandals could not demolish, that are infinitely more durable than stone or marble, and will perhaps last as long as the earth it self. They are in short so many real monuments of Brass.

*Quod non imber edax non aquilo impotens
Possit diruere, aut innumerabilis
Annorum series, & fuga temporum.*

Which eating show'rs, nor northwind's feeble
blast,
Nor whirl of time, nor flight of years can
waste. Mr. Creech.

This is a noble Panegyric on an old copper Coin, says Cynthio. But I am afraid a little malicious

24 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

licious rust would demolish one of your brazen edifices as effectually as a *Goth* or *Vandal*. You would laugh at me, says *Philander*, should I make you a learned dissertation on the nature of Rusts. I shall only tell you there are two or three sorts of them which are extremely beautiful in the eye of an Antiquary, and preserve a Coin better than the best artificial varnish. As for other kinds, a skilful Medallist knows very well how to deal with them. He will recover you a Temple or a triumphal Arch out of its rubbish, if I may so call it, and with a few reparations of the graving tool restore it to its first splendour and magnificence. I have known an Emperor quite hid under a crust of dross, who after two or three days cleansing has appeared with all his Titles about him as fresh and beautiful as at his first coming out of the Mint. I am sorry, says *Eugenius*, I did not know this last use of Medals when I was at *Rome*. It might perhaps have given me a greater taste of its Antiquities, and have fixed in my memory several of the ruins that I have now forgotten. For my part, says *Cynthio*, I think there are at *Rome* enow modern works of Architecture to employ any reasonable man. I never could have a taste for old bricks and rubbish, nor would trouble my self about the ruins of *Augustus's* Palace so long as I could see the *Vatican*, the *Borghese*, and the *Farnese* as they now stand; I must own to you at the same time this is talking like an ignorant man. Were I in other company I would perhaps change my style, and tell them that I would rather see the fragments of *Apollo's* Temple than *St. Peter's*. I remember when our Antiquary at *Rome* had led us a whole day

lay together from one ruin to another, he at last brought us to the *Rotunda*, And this, says he, is the most valuable Antiquity in *Italy*, notwithstanding it is so entire.

The same kind of fancy, says *Philander*, has formerly gained upon several of your Medallists, who were for hoarding up such pieces of money only as had been half consumed by time or rust. There were no Coins pleased them more than those which had passed through the hands of an old *Roman* Clipper. I have read an Author of this taste that compares a ragged Coin to a tattered Colours. But to come again to our Subject. As we find on Medals the plans of several buildings that are now demolished, we see on them too the Models of many ancient Statues that are now lost. There are several Reversees which are owned to be the representations of antique figures, and I question not but there are many others that were formed on the like Models, though at present they lie under no suspicion of it. The *Hercules Farnese*, the *Venus of Medicis*, the *Apollo* in the *Belvidera*, and the famous *Marcus Aurelius* on horse-back, which are perhaps the four most beautiful Statues extant, make their appearance all of them on ancient Medals, though the figures that represent them were never thought to be the copies of statues till the statues themselves were discovered. There is no question, I think, but the same reflexion may extend it self to antique Pictures: for I doubt not but in the designs of several *Greek* Medals in particular, 'one might often see the hand of an *Apelles* or *Protogenes*, were we as well acquainted with their works as we are with *Titian's* or *Vandike's*. I might here

26 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

make a much greater show of the Usefulness of Medals, if I would take the method of others, and prove to you that all arts and sciences receive a considerable illustration from this study. I must however tell you, that Medals and the Civil Law, as we are assured by those who are well read in both, give a considerable light to each other, and that several old Coins are like so many maps for explaining of the ancient Geography. But besides the more solid parts of learning, there are several little intimations to be met with on Medals that are very pleasant to such as are conversant in this kind of study. Should I tell you gravely, that without the help of Coins we should never have known which was the first of the Emperors that wore a beard, or rode in stirrups, I might turn my science into ridicule. Yet it is certain there are a thousand little impertinencies of this nature that are very gratifying to curiosity, tho' perhaps not very improving to the understanding. To see the dress that such an Empress delighted to be drawn in, the titles that were most agreeable to such an Emperor, the flatteries that he lay most open to, the honours that he paid to his children, wives, predecessors, friends or colleagues, with the like particularities only to be met with on Medals, are certainly not a little pleasing to that inquisitive temper which is so natural to the mind of man.

I declare to you, says *Cynthia*, you have astonished me with the several parts of knowledge, that you have discovered on Medals. I could never fancy before this evening, that a Coin could have any nobler use in it than to pay a reckoning.

You

You have not heard all yet, says *Philander*, there is still an advantage to be drawn from Medals, which I am sure will heighten your esteem for them. It is indeed an use that no body has hitherto dwelt upon. If any of the Antiquaries have touched upon it, they have immediately omitted it, without considering it in its full latitude, height and extent. Not to keep you in suspense, I think there is a great affinity between Coins and Poetry, and that your Medallist and Critic are much nearer related than the world generally imagines. A reverse often clears up the passage of an old poet, as the poet often serves to unride a reverse. I could be longer on this head, but I fear I have already tired you. Nay, says *ingenius*, since you have gone so far with us, we must beg you to finish your lecture, especially since you are on a subject, that I dare promise you will be very agreeable to *Cynthio*, who is so professed an admirer of the ancient poets. I must only warn you, that you do not charge your coins with more uses than they can bear. It is generally the method of such as are in love with any particular science to discover all others in it. Who would imagine, for example, that architecture should comprehend the knowledge of history, ethics, music, astronomy, natural philosophy, physics and the civil law? Yet *Vitruvius* will give you his reasons, such as they are, why a good architect is master of these several arts and sciences. Sure, says *Cynthio*, *Martial* had never read *Vitruvius* when he threw the Cryer and the Architect into the same class.

*Duri si puer ingeni videtur
Preconem facias vel architectum.*

28 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

If of dull parts the stripling you suspect,
A herald make him, or an architect.

But to give you an instance out of a very celebrated discourse on poetry, because we are on that subject, of an author's finding out imaginary beauties in his own art. *I have obser-*

Vossius de ved, says he, (speaking of the natural
viribus propension that all men have to num-
Rythmi. bers and harmony) *that my barber has*
often combed my head in Dactyls and

Spondees, that is, with two short strokes and a long one, or with two long ones successively. Nay, says he, *I have known him sometimes run even into Pyrrhichius's and Anapæstus's.* This you will think perhaps a very extravagant fancy, but I must own I should as soon expect to find the *Prosodia* in a Comb as Poetry in a Medal. Before I endeavour to convince you of it, says *Philander*, I must confess to you that this science has its visionaries as well as all others. There are several, for example, that will find a mystery in every tooth of *Neptune's* trident, and are amazed at the wisdom of the ancients that represented a thunder-bolt with three forks, since, they will tell you, nothing could have better explained its triple quality of piercing, burning and melting. I have seen a long discourse on the figure and nature of horn, to shew it was impossible to have found out a fitter emblem for plenty than the *Cornu-copiae*. These are a sort of authors who scorn to take up with appearances, and fancy an interpretation vulgar when it is natural. What could have been more proper to shew the beauty and friendship of the three Graces, than to represent them naked and

knit

mitt together in a kind of dance? It is thus they always appear in ancient sculpture, whether on Medals or in Marble, as I doubt not but *Horace* alludes to designs of this nature, when he describes them after the same manner.

——— *Gratia,*
Junctis nuda sororibus:
——— *Segnesque nodum solvere Gratia.*

The Sister-Graces hand in hand
Conjoin'd by love's eternal band:

Several of your Medallists will be here again astonished at the wisdom of the ancients, that knew how to couch such excellent Precepts of morality under visible objects. The nature of Gratitude, they will tell you, is better illustrated by this single device, than by *Seneca's* whole book *Beneficiis*. The three Graces teach us three things. I. To remark the doing of a courtesy. II. The return of it from the receiver. III. The obligation of the receiver to acknowledge it. The three Graces are always hand in hand, to show us that these three duties should be never separated. They are naked, to admonish that Gratitude should be returned with a free and open heart; and dancing, to shew us that the virtue is more active than Gratitude. May we here say with *Lucretius*?

*Qua bene & eximie quanquam disposta ferantur,
Sunt longè tamen a verâ ratione repulsa.*

is an easy thing, says *Eugenius*, to find out signs that never entered into the thoughts of the sculptor or the coiner. I dare say, the same

30 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Gentlemen who have fixed this piece of morality on the three naked Sisters dancing hand in hand would have found out as good a one for them, had there been four of them sitting at distance from each other, and covered from head to foot. It is here therefore, says *Philander* that the old Poets step in to the assistance of the Medallist, when they give us the same thought in words as the masters of the *Roman* medals have done in figures. A man may see a metaphor or an allegory in picture, as well as read them in a description. When therefore I confront a Medal with a Verse, I only shew the same design executed by different hands, and appeal from one master to another of the same age and taste. This is certainly a much surer way than to build on the interpretations of an author who does not consider how the ancients used to think, but will be still inventing mysteries and applications out of his own fancy. To make my self more intelligible, I find a shield on the reverse of an Emperor's Coin, designed as a compliment to him from the senate of *Rome*. I meet with the same metaphor in ancient poets to express protection or defence. I conclude therefore that this Medal compliments the Emperor in the same sense as the old *Romans* did the Dictator *Fabius* when they called him the Butler of *Rome*. Put this reverse now if you please into the hands of a mystical antiquary: He will tell you that the use of the shield being to defend the body from the weapons of an enemy, it very aptly shadows out to us the resolution or continence of the Emperor, which made him proof to all the attacks of fortune or of pleasure.

the next place, the figure of the shield being round it is an emblem of perfection, for *Aristotle* has said the round figure is the most perfect. It may likewise signify the immortal reputation that the Emperor has acquired by his great actions, roundness being an emblem of eternity that has neither beginning nor end. After this I dare not answer for the shield's convexity that it does not cover a mystery, nay there shall not be the least wrinkle or flourish upon it which will not turn to some account. In this case therefore * Poetry being in some respects an art of designing as well as Painting or Sculpture, they may serve as Comments on each other. I am very well satisfied, says *Eugenius*, by what you have said on this subject, that the Poets may contribute to the explication of such reverses as are purely emblematical, or when the persons are of that shadowy allegorical nature you have before mentioned, but I suppose there are many other reverses that represent things and persons of a more real existence. In this case too, says *Philastrator*, a Poet lets you into the knowledge of a device better than a Prose-writer, as his descriptions are often more diffuse, his story more naturally circumstanced, and his language enriched with a greater variety of epithets: So that you often meet with little hints and suggestions in a Poet that give a great illustration to the customs, actions, ornaments, and all kinds of Antiquities that are to be met with on ancient Coins. I fancy, says *Cynthio*, there is nothing more ridiculous than an Antiquary's reading the *Greek* or

* *Poema est pictura loquax.*

32 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Latin Poets. He never thinks of the beauty of the thought or language, but is for searching into what he calls the Erudition of the Author. He will turn you over all *Virgil* to find out the figure of an old *Rostrum*, and has the greatest esteem imaginable for *Homer*, because has given us the fashion of a *Greek* scepter. It is indeed odd enough to consider how all kinds of Readers find their account in the old Poets. Not only your men of the more refined or solid parts of Learning, but even your Alchymist and Fortune-teller will discover the secrets of their art in *Homer* and *Virgil*. This, says *Eugenius*, is a prejudice of a very ancient standing. Read but *Platarch's* discourse on *Homer*, and you will see that the *Iliad* contains the whole circle of arts, and that *Thales* and *Pythagoras* stole all their philosophy out of this Poet's works. One would be amazed to see what pains he takes to prove that *Homer* understood all the figures in Rhetoric, before they were invented. I do not question, says *Philander*, were it possible for *Homer* to read his praises in this Author, but he would be as much surprized as ever Monsieur *Jordain* was when he had found he had talked Prose all his life-time without ever knowing what it was. But to finish the task you have set me, we may observe that not only the Virtues, and the like imaginary persons, but all the heathen Divinities appear generally in the same Dress among the Poets that they wear in Medals. I must confess, I believe both the one and the other took the Mode from the ancient *Greek* Statuaries. It will not perhaps be an improper transition to pass from the heathen gods to the several monsters of antiquity,

as *Chimeras, Gorgons, Sphinxes*, and many others that make the same figure in verse as on coins. It often happens too, that the Poet and the Senate of *Rome* have both chosen the same Topic to flatter their Emperor upon, and have sometimes fallen upon the same thought. It is certain, they both of them lay upon the catch for a great action: It is no wonder therefore, that they were often engaged on one subject, the Medal and the Poem being nothing else but occasional compliments to the Emperor. Nay, I question not but you may sometimes find certain passages among the Poets that relate to the particular device of a Medal.

I wonder, says *Eugenius*, that your Medallists have not been as diligent in searching the Poets as the Historians, since I find they are so capable of enlightning their art. I would have some body put the Muses under a kind of contribution to furnish out whatever they have in them that bears any relation to Coins. Though they taught us but the same things that might be learnt in other writings, they would at least teach us more agreeably, and draw several over to the study of Medals that would rather be instructed in verse than in prose. I am glad, says *Philander*, to hear you of this opinion, for to tell you truly, when I was at *Rome*, I took occasion to buy up many Imperial Medals that have any affinity with passages of the ancient Poets. So that I have by me a sort of poetical Cash, which I fancy I could count over to you in *Latin* and *Greek* verse. If you will drink a dish of Tea with me to-morrow morning, I will lay my whole collection before you. I cannot tell, says *Cynthia*, how the

B. 5.

Poets.

34. *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Poets will succeed in the explication of coins, to which they are generally very great strangers. We are however obliged to you for preventing us with the offer of a kindness that you might well imagine we should have asked you.

Our three friends had been so intent on their discourse, that they had rambled very far into the fields without taking notice of it. *Philander* first put them in mind, that unless they turned back quickly they would endanger being benighted. Their conversation ran insensibly into other subjects, but as I design only to report such parts of it as have any relation to Medals, I shall leave them to return home as fast as they please, without troubling my self with their talk on the way thither, or with their ceremonies at parting.





DIALOGUE II.

SOME of the finest treatises of the most polite *Latin* and *Greek* writers are in Dialogue, as many very valued pieces of *French*, *Italian*, and *English* appear in the same dress. I have sometimes however been very much distasted at this way of writing, by reason of the long Prefaces and exordiums into which it often betrays an author. There is so much time taken up in ceremony, that before they enter on their subject the Dialogue is half ended. To avoid the fault I have found in others, I shall not trouble myself nor my Reader with the first salutes of our three friends, nor with any part of their discourse over the Tea-table. We will suppose the *China* dishes taken off, and a Drawer of Medals supplying their room. *Philander*, who is to be the Heroe in my Dialogue, takes it in his hand, and addressing himself to *Cynthio* and *Eugenius*, I will first of all, says he, show you an assembly of the most virtuous Ladies that you have ever perhaps conversed with. I do not know, says *Cynthio*, regarding them, what their virtue may be, but methinks they are a little fantastical in their dress. You will find, says *Philander*, there is good sense in it. They have not a single ornament that they cannot give a reason for. I was going to ask you, says *Eugenius*, in what country you find these Ladies. But I see they are some of those
imaginary

36 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

imaginary persons you told us of last night that inhabit old Coins, and appear no where else but on the reverse of a Medal. Their proper country, says *Philander*, is the breast of a good man: for I think they are most of them the figures of Virtues. It is a great compliment methinks to the sex, says *Cynthio*, that your Virtues are generally shown in petticoats. I can give no other reason for it, says *Philander*, but because they chanced to be of the feminine gender in the learned languages. You find however

First Series. something bold and masculine in
FIGURE 1. the air and posture of the first figure, which is that of *Virtue* her self; and agrees very well with the description we find of her in *Silins Italicus*.

*Virtutis dispar habitus, frons birta, nec unquam
 Compositâ mutata comâ, stans vultus, et ore
 Incessuque viro propior, letique pudoris,
 Celsa humeris, nivea fulgebat stamine palla.*

Sil. It. L. 15:

A different form did *Virtue* wear,
 Rude from her forehead fell th' unplaited hair,
 With dauntless mien aloft she rear'd her head,
 And next to manly was the virgin's tread;
 Her height, her sprightly blush, the Goddess show,
 And robes unsullied as the falling snow.

Virtue and *Honour* had their Temples bordering
 on each other, and are sometimes both
FIG. 2. on the same coin, as in the following
 one of *Galba*. *Silins Italicus* makes
 them companions in the glorious equipage that
 he gives his *Virtue*.

[*Virtus*

[*Virtus loquitur.*]

*Mecum Honor, et Laudes, et lato Gloria vultu,
Et Decus, et niveis Victoria concolor alis. Ibid.*

[*Virtue speaks.*]

With me the foremost place let *Honour* gain,
Fame, and the *Praises* mingling in her train;
Gay *Glory* next, and *Victory* on high,
White like my self, on snowy wings shall fly.

*Tu cujus placido posuere in pectore sedem
Blandus Honos, hilarisque (tamen cum pondere)
Virtus.* Stat. Sil. l. 2.

The head of *Honour* is crowned with a Laurel,
as *Martial* has adorned his *Glory* after the same
manner, which indeed is but another name for
the same person.

Mitte coronatas Gloria mæsta comas.

I find, says *Cynthio*, the *Latins* mean *Courage* by
the figure of *Virtue*, as well as by the word it
self. *Courage* was esteemed the greatest perfe-
ction among them, and therefore went under the
name of *Virtue* in general, as the modern *Italians*
give the same name on the same account to the
Knowledge of *Curiosities*. Should a *Roman*
Painter at present draw the picture of *Virtue*, in-
stead of the *Spear* and *Paratonium* that she bears
on old coins, he would give her a *Bust* in one
hand and a *Fiddle* in the other.

The next, says *Philander*, is a *Lady*. FIG. 3.
of a more peaceful character, and had
her Temple at *Rome*.

—— *Salutate*

38 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

————— *Salutato crepitat Concordia nido.*

She is often placed on the reverse of an Imperial coin to show the good understanding between the Emperor and the Empress. She has always a *Cornu-copiae* in her hand, to denote that Plenty is the fruit of Concord. After this short account of the Goddess, I desire you will give me your opinion of the Deity that is described in the following verses of *Seneca*, who would have her propitious to the marriage of *Jason* and *Crensa*. He mentions her by her qualities, and not by her name.

————— *Asperi*
Martis sanguineas quæ cōhibet manus,
Quæ dat belligeris fœdera gentibus,
Et cornu retinet divite copiam. Sen. Med. A&A.

Who sooths great *Mars* the warriour God,
 And checks his arm distain'd with blood,
 Who joins in leagues the jarring lands,
 The horn of Plenty fills her hands.

The description, says *Eugenius*, is a copy of the figure we have before us : and for the future, instead of any further note on this passage, would have the reverse you have shown us stamped on the side of it. The interpreters of *Seneca* says *Philander*, will understand the precedent verses as a description of *Venus*, though in my opinion there is only the first of them that can aptly relate to her, which at the same time agrees as well with *Concord*: and that this was a Goddess who

used to interest her self in marriages, we may see in the following description.

— Jamdudum poste reclinis,
Quærit Hymen thalamis intactum dicere carmen,
Quo vatem mulcere queat; dat Juno verenda
Vincula, et insigni geminat Concordia tædâ.

Statii Epithalamion. Silv. li. i.

Already leaning at the door, too long
Sweet *Hymen* waits to raise the nuptial Song,
Her sacred bands majestick *Juno* lends,
And *Concord* with her flaming torch attends.

Peace differs as little in her Dress — FIG. 4.
as in her Character from *Concord*. You
may observe in both these figures that the Vest
is gathered up before them, like an Apron, which
you must suppose filled with fruits as well as the
Cornu-copiæ. It is to this part of the Dress that
Tibullus alludes.

*At nobis, Pax alma, veni, spicamque teneto,
Persuât et pomis candidus antè sinus.*

Kind *Peace* appear,
And in thy right hand hold the wheaten ear,
From thy white lap th' o'erflowing fruits shall
fall.

Prudentius has given us the same circumstance in
his description of Avarice.

— *Avaritia gremio præcincta capaci.*
Prud. Psychomachia.

How

40 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

How proper the emblems of Plenty are to Peace,
may be seen in the same Poet.

*Interea Pax arva colat, Pax candida primum
Duxit araturos sub juga curva boves;
Pax aluit vites, et succos condidit uvæ,
Funderet ut nato testa paterna merum:
Pace bidens vomerque vigent.*——

Tibul. *Æt.* 10. Lib. 1.

She first, *White Peace*, the earth with plough-
shares broke,
And bent the oxen to the crooked yoke,
First rear'd the vine, and hoarded first with care
The father's vintage for his drunken heir.

The Olive-branch in her hand is frequently touch-
ed upon in the old Poets as a token of Peace.

Pace orare manu—— Virg. *Æn.* 10.

Ingreditur, ramumque tenens popularis Olive.
Ov. *Met.* lib. 7.

In his right hand an Olive-branch he holds.

——— *furorem*
*Indomitum duramque viri deflectere mentem
Pacifico sermone parant, hostemque propinquum
Quant Cecropiæ prælatâ fronde Minervæ.*

Luc. lib. 3.

—— To move his haughty soul they try
Intreaties, and persuasion soft apply;
Their brows *Minerva's* peaceful branches wear,
And thus in gentlest terms they greet his ear.

Mr. Rowe.

Which

Which by the way one would think had been spoken rather of an *Attila*, or a *Maximin*, than *Julius Cæsar*.

You see *Abundance* or *Plenty* makes FIG. 5. the same figure in Medals as in *Horace*.

————— *tibi Copia*

Manabit ad plenum benigno

Ruris honorum opulenta cornu.

Hor. Lib. 1. Od. 17.

— Here to thee shall Plenty flow
And all her riches show,
To raise the honour of the quiet plain.

Mr. Creech.

The Compliment on this reverse to *Gordianus Pius* is expressed in the same manner as that of *Horace* to *Augustus*.

————— *Aurea fruges*

Italiam pleno diffudit Copia cornu.

Hor. Epist. 12. Lib. 1.

— Golden *Plenty* with a bounteous hand
Rich harvests freely scatters o'er our land.

Mr. Creech.

But to return again to our *Virtues*. FIG. 6.
You have here the picture of *Fidelity*,
who was worshipped as a Goddess among the
Romans.

Situ oblitus es at Dij meminerrant, meminit Fides.

Catul. ad Alphen.

I should fancy, from the following verses of *Virgil*.

42 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

gil and *Silius Italicus*, that she was represented under the figure of an old woman.

*Cana Fides, et Vesta, Remo cum fratre Quirinus
Jura dabunt*——— *Virg. Æn. Lib. 1.*

Then banish'd *Faith* shall once again return,
And vestal fires in hallow'd temples burn,
And *Remus* with *Quirinus* shall sustain
The righteous laws, and fraud and force re-
strain. *Mr. Dryden.*

————— *ad limina sanctæ*
Tendebat Fidei, secretaque pectora tentat.
Arcanis dea læta, polo tum forte remoto
Cœlicolum magnas voluebat conscia curas.
Ante Jovem generata, decus divumque homi-
numque,
Quâ sine non tellus pacem, non æquora norunt,
Justitiæ consors——— *Sil. It. Lib. 2.*

He to the shrines of *Faith* his steps address.
She, pleas'd with secrets rowling in her breast,
Far from the world remote, revolv'd on high
The cares of gods, and counsels of the sky.
Ere *Jove* was born she grac'd the bright abodes,
Consort of *Justice*, boast of men and gods;
Without whose heavenly aid no peace below
The stedfast earth, and rowling ocean know.

FIG. 7. There is a Medal of *Heliogabalus*
inscrib'd *FIDES EXERCITUS*,
that receives a great light from the preceding
verses. She is posted between two military En-
signs, for the good quality that the Poet ascribes
to

to her of preserving the publick peace, by keeping the Army true to its Allegiance.

I fancy, says *Eugenius*, as you have discovered the Age of this imaginary Lady from the description that the Poets have made of her, you may find too the colour of the Drapery that she wore in the old *Roman* paintings, from that verse in *Horace*,

Te Spes et albo rara Fides colit

Velata panno — — — Hor. Od. 35. Lib. 1.

Sure *Hope* and *Friendship* cloath'd in White,
Attend on thee. — — — Mr. Creech.

One would think, says *Philander*, by this verse, that *Hope* and *Fidelity* had both the same kind of Dress. It is certain *Hope* might have a fair pretence to White, in allusion to those that were Candidates for an employ.

— — — *quem ducit bianthem*

Cretata ambitio — — — Pers. Sat. 5.

And how properly the Epithet of *Rara* agrees with her, you may see in the transparency of the next figure. She is here FIG. 8. dressed in such a kind of Vest as the *Latins* call a *Multicium* from the fineness of its Tissue. Your *Roman* Beaus had their summer *toga* of such a light airy make.

Quem tennes decuere toga nitidique capilli.

Hor. Ep. 14. Lib. 1.

44 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

I that lov'd ———

Curl'd powder'd locks, a fine and gawdy gown.

Mr. Creech.

I remember, says *Cynthia*, *Juvenal* rallies *Creticus*, that was otherwise a brave rough fellow, very handsomely, on this kind of garment.

—— — — — — *sed quid*

Non facient alij cum tu multitia sumas,

Cretice? et hanc vestem populo mirante perores

In Proculas et Pollineas. — — — Juv. Sat. 2.

Acer et indomitus Libertatisque magister,

Cretice, pelluces — — — Ibid.

—— — — Nor, vain *Metellus*, shall

From *Rome's* Tribunal thy harangues prevail

'Gainst harlotry, while thou art clad so thin,

That thro' thy Cobweb-robe we see thy skin,

As thou declaim'st — — — — — Mr. Tate.

Can'st thou restore old manners, or retrench

Rome's pride, who com'st transparent to the

Bench? *Idem.*

But pray what is the meaning that this transparent Lady holds up her train in her left hand? for I find your women on Medals do nothing without a meaning. Besides, I suppose there is a moral precept at least couch'd under the figure she holds in her other hand. She draws back her garment, says *Philander*, that it may not incumber her in her march. For she is always drawn in a posture of walking, it being as natural for *Hope* to press forward to her proper objects, as for *Fear* to fly from them.

U

*Ut canis in vacuo leporem cum Gallicus arvo
Vidit, et hic prædam pedibus petit, ille salutem:
Alter in-hæfuro similis, jam jamque tenere
Sperat, et extento stringit vestigia rostro;
Alter in ambiguo est an sit comprehensus, et ipsis
Morsibus eripitur, tangentiaque ora relinquit:
Sic deus et virgo est: hic spe celer, illa timore.*

De Apol. et Daph. Ov. Met. Lib. 1.

As when th' impatient Greyhound slipt from far,
Bounds o'er the glebe to catch the fearful Hare,
She in her speed does all her safety lay:
And he with double speed pursues the prey;
O'er-runs her at the sitting turn, and licks
His chaps in vain, and blows upon the flix:
She 'scapes, and for the neighb'ring covert strives,
And gaining shelter doubts if yet she lives: —
Such was the god, and such the flying fair,
She, urg'd by Fear, her feet did swiftly move,
But he more swiftly who was urg'd by Love.

Mr. Dryden.

This beautiful similitude is, I think, the prettiest
Emblem in the world of *Hope* and *Fear* in extre-
mity. A flower or blossom that you see in the
right hand is a proper ornament for *Hope*, since
they are these that we term in poetical language
the Hopes of the year.

*Vere novo, tunc herba nitens, et roboris expers
Turgēt et insolida est, et Spe delectat agrestes.
Omnia tum florent florumque coloribus almus
Ridet ager — — —* Ov. Met. Lib. 15.

The green stem grows in stature and in size,
But only feeds with Hope the Farmer's eyes;
Then

46 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

Then laughs the childish year with flowrets
crown'd,

And lavishly perfumes the fields around.

Mr. Dryden.

The same Poet in his *De fastis*, speaking of the
Vine in flower, expresses it

In spe vitis erat — Ov. de Fast. Lib. 5.

FIG. 9. The next on the List is a Lady of a
contrary character, and therefore in a
quite different posture. As *Security* is free from all
pursuits, she is represented leaning carelessly on a
pillar. *Horace* has drawn a pretty metaphor from
this posture.

Nullum me a labore reclinat otium.

No ease doth lay me down from pain.

Mr. Creech.

She rests her self on a pillar, for the same reason
as the Poets often compare an obstinate resolu-
tion or a great firmness of mind, to a rock that
is not to be moved by all the assaults of winds
or waves.

*Non civium ardor prava jubentium,
Non vultus instantis tyranni,
Mente quatit solidâ, neque Auster
Dux inquietæ turbidus Adriæ, &c.*

Hor

The man resolv'd, and steady to his trust,
Inflexible to ill, and obstinately just,
May the rude rabble's insolence despise,
Their senseless clamours and tumultuous cries.

Th

The tyrant's fierceness he beguiles,
And the stern brow and the harsh voice defies,
And with superior greatness smiles.
Not the rough whirlwind that deforms
Adria's black gulf——&c. Mr. Creech.

am apt to think it was on Devices of this nature that *Horace* had his eye in his Ode to *Fortune*. It is certain he alludes to a pillar that figured *Security*, or something very like it; and till any body finds out another that will stand better in its place, I think we may content our selves with this before us.

*Te Dacus asper, te profugi Scythæ
Urbesque gentesque et Latium ferox,
Regumque matres barbarorum, et
Purpurei metuunt tyranni:
Injurioso nè pede proruas
Stantem columnam; neu populus frequens
Ad arma cessantes, ad arma
Concitet, imperiumque frangat.
Ad Fortunam. Hor. Lib. 1. Od. 35.*

To thee their vows rough *Germans* pay,
To thee the wandring *Scythians* bend,
Thee mighty *Rome* proclaims a friend:
And for their Tyrant sons
The barb'rous Mothers pray
To thee, the greatest guardian of their Thrones.
They bend, they vow, and still they fear,
Lest you should kick their Column down,
And cloud the glory of their Crown;
They fear that you would raise

48 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

The lazy crowd to war,
And break their Empire, or confine their praise
Mr. Creech

I must however be so fair as to let you know that
Peace and *Felicity* have their pillars in several
Medals as well as *Security*, so that if you do not
like one of them, you may take the other.

FIG. 10. The next Figure is that of *Chastity*,
who was worshipped as a Goddess,
and had her Temple.

— — — *deinde ad superos Astra recessit*
Hæc comite, atque duæ pariter fugere sorores.
De pudicitia. Juv. Sat.

At length uneasy *Justice* upwards flew,
And both the Sisters to the Stars withdrew.
Mr. Dryden

Templa pudicitia quid opus statuisset puellis,
Si curvis nuptæ quidlibet esse licet? Tib. Lib.

Since wives whate'er they please unblam'd can be
Why rear we useless Fanes to *Chastity*?

How her posture and dress become her, you may
see in the following verses.

Ergo sedens velat vultus, obnubit ocellos
Ista verecundi signa Pudoris erant. Alcibiades

She sits, her visage veil'd, her eyes conceal'd
By marks like these was *Chastity* reveal'd.

*Itæ procul vittæ tennes, insigne pudoris,
Quæque tegit medios instita longa pedes.*

Ov. de Art. Aman.

— — *frontem limbo velata pudicam.*

Claud. de Theod. Conf.

Hence ! ye smooth fillets on the forehead
bound,
Whose bands the brows of *Chastity* surround,
And her coy Robe that lengthens to the ground.

He is represented in the habit of a *Roman* Matron.

*Matronæ præter faciem nil cernere possis,
Cætera, ni Catia est, demissâ veste tegentis.*

Hor. Sat. 2. Lib. 1.

Besides, a Matron's face is seen alone;
But *Kate's*, that female bully of the town,
For all the rest is cover'd with a gown.
Mr. Creech.

That, *ni Catia est*, says *Cynthio*, is a beauty unknown to most of our *English* Satyrists. *Horace* knew how to stab with address, and to give thrust where he was least expected. *Boileau* has nicely imitated him in this, as well as his other beauties. But our *English* Libellers are for sewing a man down-right, and for letting him see at a distance that he is to look for no mercy. I own to you, says *Eugenius*, I have often admired this piece of art in the two Satyrists you mention, and have been surprized to meet with a man in a Satire that I never in the least expected to

50 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

find there. They have a particular way of hiding their ill-nature, and introduce a criminal rather to illustrate a precept or passage, than out of any seeming design to abuse him. Our *English* Poets on the contrary show a kind of malice prepenſe in their Satires, and inſtead of bringing in the perſon to give light to any part of the Poem, let you ſee they writ the whole Poem on purpoſe to abuſe the perſon. But we muſt not leave the Ladies thus. Pray what kind of head-dreſs is that of *Piety*?

As *Chſtity*, ſays *Philander*, appears in the habit of a *Roman* matron, in whom that Virtue was ſuppoſed to reign in its perfection, *Piety* wears the dreſs of the *Veſtal Virgins*, who were the greateſt and moſt ſhining exam-
 FIG. II: ples of it. *Vittata Sacerdos* is you know an Expreſſion among the *Latin* Poets. I do not queſtion but you have ſeen in the Duke of *Florence's* gallery a beautiful antique figure of a woman ſtanding before an Altar, which ſome of the Antiquaries call a *Piety*, and others a *Veſtal Virgin*. The woman, Altar, and fire burning on it, are ſeen in marble exactly as in this coin, and bring to my mind a part of a ſpeech that *Religion* makes in *Phædrus's* fables.

*Sed ne ignis noſter facinori præluceat,
 Per quem verendos excolit Pietas deos.*

Fab. 10. Li. 4.

It is to this Goddeſs that *Statius* addreſſes himſelf in the following lines.

*Summa deum Pietas! cujus gratiſſima cælo
 Rara profanatas inſpectant numina terras,
 Huc vittata comam, niveoque inſignis amictu,
 Quæ*

hiding
her to
of any
Poets
penfe
e per-
n, let
ose to
e the
efs is

*Qualis adhuc præsens, nullâque expulsa nocentum
Frangere rudes populos atque aurea regna colebas,
Mitibus exequiis ades, et Ingentis Hetrusci
Cerne pios fletus, laudatque lumina terge.*

Statius Silv. Li. 3.

habit
s sup-
Piety
, who
exam-
pres-
n but
ery a
efore
Piety,
Altar,
achly
of a
es,

Chief of the Skies, celestial *Piety*!
Whose god-head, priz'd by those of heavenly
birth,

Revisits rare these tainted realms of Earth,
Mild in thy milk-white vest, to sooth my friend,
With holy fillets on thy brows descend,
Such as of old (ere chac'd by Guilt and Rage)
A race unpolish'd, and a golden age,
Beheld thee frequent. Once more come below,
Mix in the soft solemnities of woe,
See, see, thy own *Hetruscus* wastes the day
In pious grief; and wipe his tears away.

The little trunk she holds in her left hand is the
Acerra that you so often find among the Poets,
in which the frankincense was preserv'd that *Pi-*
ety is here supposed to strow on the fire.

Dantque sacerdoti custodem thuris acerram.

Ov. Met. Li. 134

Hæc tibi pro nato plenâ dat letus acerrâ

Phæbe ——— ——— Mart. Li. 4. Epig. 45.

il. 4
him-

The figure of *Equity* differs but lit- FIG. 12.
tle from that our painters make of
her at present. The scales she carries in her hand
are so natural an emblem of justice, that *Perjurus*
has turned them into an allegory to express the deci-
sions of right or wrong.

C 2

— *Quirites*

52 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

Quirites

*Hoc puto non justum est, illud male, rectius istud;
Scis etenim justum geminâ suspendere lance
Ancipitis Libra.*

Socrat. ad Alcibiad. Sat. 4.

Romans, know,

Against right reason all your counsels go ;

This is not fair ; nor profitable that :

Nor t'other question proper for debate.

But thou, no doubt, canst set the business right,

And give each argument its proper weight :

Know'st with an equal hand to hold the scale, &c.

Mr. Dryden.

FIG. 13. The next figure I present you with
is *Eternity*. She holds in her hand
a globe with a Phœnix on it. How proper a type
of *Eternity* is each of these you may see in the
following quotations. I am sure you will par-
don the length of the latter as it is not improper
to the occasion, and shows at the same time the
great fruitfulness of the Poet's fancy, that could
turn the same thought to so many different ways.

*Hæc Æterna manet, divisque simillima forma est,
Cui neque principium est usquam, nec finis : in
ipso*

Sed similis toto remanet, perque omnia par est.

de Rotunditate Corporum. Manil. Li. 1.

This form's eternal, and may justly claim

A god-like nature, all its parts the same ;

Alike, and equal to its self 'tis found,

No end's and no beginning in a round :

Nought

Nought can molest its Being, nought controul,
And this enobles, and confines the whole.

Mr. Creech.

*Par volucer superis: Stellæ qui vividus æquat
Durando, membrisque terit redeuntibus ævum.--
Nam pater est prolesque sui, nulloque creante
Emeritos artus fecunda morte reformat,
Et petit alternam totidem per funera vitam. —
O senium posituræ rogo, falsisque sepulchris
Natales habitare vices, qui sæpe renasci
Exitio, proprioque solès pubescere letho. —
O felix, hæresque tui! quo solvimur omnes,
Hoc tibi suppeditat vires, præbetur origo
Per cinerem, moritur te non pereunte senectus.
Vidisti quodcunque fuit. Te secula teste
Cuncta revolvuntur: nosti quo tempore pontus
Fuderit elatas scopulis stagnantibus undas:
Quis Phaetonteis erroribus arserit annus.
Et clades Te nulla rapit, solusque superstes
Edomitâ tellure manes, non stamina Parcæ
In Te dura legunt, non jus habuere nocendi.*

de Phœnice. Claud.

A God-like bird! whose endless round of years
Outlasts the stars, and tires the circling spheres;—
Begot by none himself, begetting none,
Sire of himself he is, and of himself the son;
His life in fruitful death renews its date,
And kind destruction but prolongs his fate.—
O thou, says he, whom harmless fires shall burn }
Thy age the flame to second youth shall turn, }
An infant's cradle is thy fun'ral urn. — }
Thrice happy *Phœnix*! Heav'n's peculiar care
Has made thy self thy self's surviving heir.

54 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

By Death thy deathless vigour is supply'd,
Which sinks to ruine all the world beside.
Thy age, not thee, assisting *Phæbus* burns,
And vital flames light up thy fun'ral Urns.
Whate'er events have been thy eyes survey,
And thou art fix'd while ages roll away.
Thou saw'st when raging ocean burst his bed,
O'er-top'd the mountains, and the earth o'er-
spread;

When the rash youth inflam'd the high abodes,
Scorch'd up the skies, and scar'd the deathless
Gods.

When nature ceases, thou shalt still remain,
Nor second Chaos bound thy endless reign;
Fate's tyrant laws thy happier lot shall brave,
Baffle destruction, and elude the grave.

The circle of rays that you see round the head of
the *Phænix* distinguish him to be the bird and offspring
of the Sun.

Solis avi specimen

*Una est quæ reparet seque ipsa reseminet ales;
Assyrii Phænici vocant: non fruge neque herbis
Sed Thuris lacrymis, et succo vivit amomi.
Hæc ubi quinque suæ complevit secula vitæ,
Ilicis in ramis, tremulæve cæcuminæ palmæ,
Unguibus et duro sibi nidum construit ore:
Quo simul ac casias, ac nardi lenis aristas
Quassaque cum fulvâ substravit cinnamonæ myrrhæ
Se super imponit, finitque in odoribus ævum.
Inde ferunt totidem qui vivere debeat annos
Corpore de patrio parvum phænica renasci.
Cum dedit huic ætas vires, onerique ferendo est
Ponderibus nidi ramos levat arboris altæ,*

Fertque

*Fertque pius cunasque suas, patriumque sepulcrum,
Perque leves auras Hyperionis urbe potitus
Ante fores sacras Hyperionis aede reponit.*

Ov. Met. Li. 15.

—— — *Titanus ales.*

Claud. de Phœnice.

— From himself the *Phœnix* only springs :
Self-born, begotten by the parent Flame,
In which he burn'd, another and the same.
Who not by corn or herbs his life sustains,
But the sweet essence of *Anomum* drains :
And watches the rich gums *Arabia* bears,
While yet in tender dew they drop their tears.
He (his five centuries of life fulfill'd)
His nest on oaken boughs begins to build,
Or trembling tops of Palm, and first he draws
The plan with his broad bill and crooked claws,
Nature's artificers ; on this the pile
Is form'd, and rises round ; then with the spoil
Of *Casia*, *Cynamon*, and stems of *Nard*,
(For softness strew'd beneath) his fun'ral bed is
rear'd :

Fun'ral and bridal both ; and all around
The borders with corruptless Myrrh are crown'd,
On this incumbent ; 'till ætherial flame
First catches, then consumes, the costly frame ;
Consumes him too, as on the pile he lies ;
He liv'd on odours, and in odours dies.

An Infant-*Phœnix* from the former springs,
His father's heir, and from his tender wings
Shakes off his parent dust, his method he pursues,
And the same lease of life on the same terms
renews.

When grown to manhood he begins his reign,
And with stiff pinions can his flight sustain,

56 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

He lightens of its load the tree, that bore
His father's royal sepulchre before,
And his own cradle: This (with pious care,
Plac'd on his back) he cuts the buxom air,
Seeks the Sun's city, and his sacred church,
And decently lays down his burthen in the
porch.

Mr. Dryden

*Sic ubi fecundâ reparavit morte juventam,
Et patrios idem cineres, collectaque portat.
Unguibus ossa piis, Nilique ad littora tendens
Unicus extremo Phoenix procedit ab Euro:
Conveniunt Aquila, cunctaque ex orbe volucres
Ut Solis mirentur avem — —*

Claud. de laud. Stil. L. 2

So when his parent's pile hath ceas'd to burn,
Tow'rs the young *Phoenix* from the teeming urn
And from the purple east, with pious toil
Bears the dear reliques to the distant *Nile*;
Himself a species! Then, the bird of *Jove*,
And all his plummy nation quit the grove;
The gay harmonious train delighted gaze,
Crowd the procession, and resound his praise.

The radiated head of the *Phoenix* gives us the meaning of a passage in *Ansonius*, which I was formerly surprized to meet with in the description of a Bird. But at present I am very well satisfied the Poet must have had his eye on the figure of this Bird in ancient sculpture and painting, as indeed it was impossible to take it from the life.

*Ter nova Nestoreos implevit purpura fusos,
Et toties terno cornix vivacior ævo,*

Quam

Quam novies terni glomerantem secula tractas
Vincunt æripèdes ter verno Nestore cervi,
Tres quorum ætates superat Phœbeijus æscen,
Quem novies senior Gangeticus anteit ales,
Ales cinnameo radiatus tempora nido.

Auson. Eidyll. 11.

Arcaum radiant oculi jubar. igneus ora
Cingit bonos, rutilo cognatum vertice sidus
Attollit cristatus apex, tenebrasque serenâ
Luce secat, — — —

Claud. de Phæn.

His fiery eyes shoot forth a glitt'ring ray,
And round his head ten thousand glories play :
High on his crest, a Star celestial bright
Divides the darkness with its piercing light.

Procul ignea lucet

Ales, odorati redolent cui cinnama busti.

Cl. de laud. Stil. L. 2.

you have a mind to compare this scale of Be-
gs with that of *Hesiod*, I shall give it you in a
translation of that Poet.

Ter binos deciesque novem super exit in annos
Iusta senescentum quos implet vita virorum.
Hos novies superat vivendo garrula Cornix :
Et quater egreditur cornicis sæcula cervus.
Alipedem cervum ter vincit Corvus : at illam
Multiplicat novies Phoenix, reparabiles ales.
Quam vos perpetuo decies prævertitis ævo
Nymphæ Hamadryades : quarum longissima
vita est :

Hi cobibent fines vivacia fata animantium.

Auson. Eidyll. 18.

58 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

The utmost age to man the Gods assign
Are winters three times two, and ten times nine
Poor man nine times the prating Dawes exceed
Three times the Dawe's the Deer's more last-
ing breed :

The Deer's full thrice the Raven's race outrun
Nine times the Raven *Titan's* feather'd son :
Beyond his age, with youth and beauty crown'd
The *Hamadryads* shine ten ages round :
Their breath the longest is the Fates bestow ;
And such the bounds to mortal lives below.

A man had need be a good Arithmetician, say
Cynthio, to understand this Author's works. His
description runs on like a Multiplication Table
But methinks the Poets ought to have agreed
little better in the calculations of a Bird's life than
was probably of their own creation,

We generally find a great confusion in the tra-
ditions of the ancients, says *Philan-*
der. **FIG. 14.** It seems to me, from the new
Medal, it was an opinion among them
that the *Phoenix* renewed her self at the beginning
of the great year, and the return of the Golden
Age. This opinion I find touch'd upon in
couple of lines in *Claudian*.

*Quicquid ab externis ales longæva colonis
Colligit, optati referens exordia sæcli.*

Claud. de rapt. Prof. Li.

The person in the midst of the circle is supposed
to be *Jupiter*, by the Author that has published
this Medal, but I should rather take it for the
figure of Time. I remember I have seen at Rome

antique Statue of Time, with a wheel or
 op of marble in his hand, as *Seneca* describes
 m, and not with a serpent as he is generally re-
 esented.

— — — *properat cursa*
Vita citato, volucrique die
Rota præcipitis volvitur anni. Herc. fur. Act. 1.

Life posts away,
 And day from day drives on with swift career
 The wheel that hurries on the headlong year.

As the circle of marble in his hand represents the
 ommon year, so this that encompasses him is a
 proper representation of the great year, which
 the whole round and comprehension of Time.
 or when this is finished, the heavenly bodies
 re supposed to begin their courses anew, and to
 measure over again the several periods and divi-
 ons of years, months, days, &c. into which the
 great year is distinguished.

— *consumto, Magnus qui dicitur, anno*
Rursus in antiquum venient vaga sidera cursum:
Qualia dispositi steterant ob origine mundi.
 Aufon. Eidyl. 18.

When round the great Platonick year has turn'd,
 In their old ranks the wandering stars shall stand
 As when first marshall'd by th' Almighty's hand-

To sum up therefore the thoughts of this Medal.
 The inscription teaches us that the whole design
 must refer to the Golden Age which it lively re-
 presents,

60 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

presents, if we suppose the circle that encompasses *Time*, or if you please *Jupiter*, signifies the finishing of the great year; and that the *Phœnix* figures out the beginning of a new series of time. So that the compliment on this Medal to the Emperor *Adrian*, is in all respects the same that *Virgil* makes to *Pollio's* son, at whose birth he supposes the *annus magnus* or platonical year run out, and renewed again with the opening of the Golden Age.

*Magnus ab integro sæclorum nascitur ordo;
Jam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna:
Et nova progenies cœlo demittitur alto.*

Virg. Ec.

The time is come the *Sibyls* long foretold,
And the blest maid restores the Age of Gold,
In the great wheel of *Time* before enroll'd.
Now a new progeny from Heav'n descends.

Ld. Lauderdale

— — *nunc adest mundo dies
Supremus ille, qui premat genus impium
Cœli ruinâ; rursus ut stirpem novam
Generet renascens melior: ut quondam tulit
Juvenis tenente regna Saturno poli.*

Sen. Oct. Act. 2

— The last great day is come,
When earth and all her impious sons shall lie
Crusht in the ruins of the falling sky,
Whence fresh shall rise, her new-born realm
to grace,
A pious offspring and a purer race,

Suc

Such as ere-while in golden ages sprung,
When *Saturn* govern'd, and the world was
young.

You may compare the design of this reverse, if
you please, with one of *Constantine*, so far as the
Phenix is concerned in both. As for the other
figure, we may have occasion to speak of it in a-
nother place. *Vid.* 15 figure. King of *France's*
Medalions.

The next figure shadows out *Eter-* FIG. 16.
ity to us, by the Sun in one hand
and the Moon in the other, which in the lan-
guage of sacred poetry is *as long as the Sun and*
Moon endureth. The heathens made choice of
these Lights as apt symbols of *Eternity*, because,
contrary to all sublunary Beings, though they
seem to perish every night, they renew themselves
every morning.

*Soles occidere et redire possunt;
Nobis cum semel occidit brevis lux,
Nox est perpetua una dormienda.* Catul.

The Suns shall often fall and rise:
But when the short-liv'd mortal dies
A night eternal seals his eyes.

Horace, whether in imitation of *Catullus* or not,
has applied the same thought to the Moon: and
that too in the plural number.

Damna tamen celeres reparant cœlestia lunc:
Nos ubi decidimus

Quo

62 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

*Quò pius Æneas, quò Tullus dives, et Ancus,
Pulvis et umbra sumus.* Hor. Od. 7. Lib. 4.

Each loss the hastning Moon repairs again.
But we when once our race is done,
With *Tullus* and *Anchises'* son,
(Tho' rich like one, like t'other good)
To dust and shades, without a Sun,
Descend, and sink in dark oblivion's flood.

Sir W. Temple.

FIG. 17. In the next figure *Eternity* sits on
a globe of the heavens adorned with
stars. We have already seen how proper an em-
blem of *Eternity* the globe is, and may find the
duration of the stars made use of by the Poets, as
an expression of what is never like to end.

— — — *Stellas qui vividus æquas
Durando* — — — Claud.

— — — *Polus dum sidera pascet,
Semper bonos nomenque tuum laudesque manebunt*
Virg. Æn. L. 1.

Lucida dum current annosi sidera mundi, &c.
Sen. Med.

Vol. FIG. 13. I might here tell you that *Eternity*
has a covering on her head
because we can never find out her beginning
that her legs are bare, because we see only those
parts of her that are actually running on; that she
sits on a globe and bears a scepter in her hand, to
shew that she is sovereign Mistress of all things
but for any of these assertions I have no warrant
from the Poets.

Yo

of Ancient Medals. 63

You must excuse me, if I have been longer than ordinary on such a subject as Eternity. The next you see is *Victo-* FIG. 18. ry, to whom the Medallists as well as Poets never fail to give a pair of wings.

Adfuit ipsa suis Ales Victoria —

Claud. de 6. Conf. Honor.

—dubiis volitat Victoria pennis.

Ov-

—niveis Victoria concolor alis.

Sil. It.

The palm branch and lawrel were both the rewards of Conquerors, and therefore no improper ornaments for *Victory*.

—lente Victoris præmia palmæ. Ov. Met.

Et palmæ pretium Victoribus. Virg. Æn. 5.

Tu ducibus lætis aderis cum læta triumphum

Vox canet, et longas visent capitolia pompas.

Apollo ad Laurum. Ov. Met.

Thou shalt the *Roman* festivals adorn ;

Thou shalt returning *Cæsar's* triumphs grace,

When pomps shall in a long procession pass.

Dryden.

By the way you may observe the lower plaits of the Drapery that seem to have gathered the wind into them. I have seen abundance of antique figures in Sculpture and Painting, with just the same turn in the lower foldings of the Vest, when

64 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

when the person that wears it is in a posture of tripping forward.

Obviaque adversas vibrabant flamina Vestes.

Ov. Met. Lib. 1.

— — — As she fled, the wind
Increasing spread her flowing hair behind;
And left her legs and thighs expos'd to view.

Dryden.

— *tenuēs sinuantur flamine vestes.* Id. Lib. 2.

It is worth while to compare this figure of *Victory* with her Statue as it is described in a very beautiful passage of *Prudentius*.

*Non aris non farre mola Victoria felix
Exorata venit: labor impiger, aspera virtus,
Vis animi, excellens ardor, violentia, cura,
Hanc tribuunt, durum tractandis robur in armis.
Quæ si defuerint bellantibus, aurea quamvis
Marmoreo in templo rutilas Victoria pinnas
Explicet, et multis surgat formata talentis:
Non aderit vestisque offensa videbitur hastis.
Quid miles propriis diffusus viribus optas
Irrita foemineæ tibimet solatia formæ?
Nunquam pennigeram legio ferrata puellam
Vidit anhelantum regeret quæ tela virorum.
Vincendi quæris dominam? sua dextra cuique est,
Et Deus omnipotens. Non pexo crine virago,
Nec nudo suspensa pede, strophioque revinctæ,
Nec umidas fluitante sinu vestita papillas.*

Prudentius contra Symm. Lib. 2.

Shall *Victory* intreated lend her aid
For cakes of flower on smoaking Altars laid?

Her

Her help from toils and watchings hope to find,
From the strong body, and undaunted mind:
If these be wanting on th' embattel'd plain,
Ye sue the unpropitious maid in vain.

Though in her marble temples taught to blaze
Her dazling wings the golden dame displays,
And many a talent in due weight was told
To shape her God-head in the curious mould,
Shall the rough soldier of himself despair,
And hope for female visions in the air?

What legion sheath'd in iron e'er survey'd
Their darts directed by this winged maid!
Do'st thou the power that gives success demand?
'Tis He th' Almighty, and thy own right hand;
Not the smooth Nymph, whose locks in knots
are twin'd,

Who bending shows her naked foot behind,
Who girds the virgin zone beneath her breast,
And from her bosom heaves the swelling vest.

You have here another *Victory* that F 1 G. 19.
ancy *Claudian* had in his view when
mentions her wings, palm and trophy in the
following description. It appears on a Coin of
Constantine who lived about an age before *Clau-*
dius, and I believe we shall find that it is not the
only piece of antique sculpture that this Poet has
copied out in his descriptions.

—cum totis exurgens ardua pennis
Ipsa duci sacras *Victoria* panderet aedes,
Et palma viridi gaudens, et amicta trophæis.

Claud. de Lau. Stil. Li. 3.

On

66 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

On all her plumage rising, when she threw
Her sacred shrines wide-open to thy view,
How pleas'd for thee her emblems to display,
With palms distinguish'd, and with trophies gay

FIG. 20, The last of our imaginary Being
is *Liberty*. In her left hand she carries
the wand that the *Latins* call the *Rudis*
Vindicta, and in her right the cap of *Liberty*.
The Poets use the same kinds of metaphors
express *Liberty*. I shall quote *Horace* for the
first, whom *Ovid* has imitated on the same occa-
sion, and for the latter *Martial*.

—donatum jam rude queris
Mecenas iterum antiquo me includere ludo.

Hor. Lib. 1. Epist.

—tardâ vires minnente senectâ
Me quoque donari jam rude tempus erat.

Ov. de Tr. Lib. 4. El.

Since bent beneath the load of years I stand,
I too might claim the freedom-giving wand.

*Quod te nomine jam tuo saluto
Quem regem, et dominum prius vocabam,
Nè me dixeris esse contumacem
Totis pilea sarcinis redemi.*

Mar. Lib. 2. Epig.

By thy plain name though now address,
Though once my King and Lord confess,
Frown not: with all my goods I buy
The precious Cap of Liberty.

cannot forbear repeating a passage out of *Per-*
s, says *Cynthio*, that in my opinion turns the
emony of making a Freeman very handsomely
o ridicule. It seems the clapping a Cap on
head and giving him a Turn on the heel were
cessary circumstances. A Slave thus qualified
ame a Citizen of *Rome*, and was honoured
th a name more than belonged to any of his
refathers, which *Perfius* has repeated with a
eat deal of humour.

—*Hec steriles veri, quibus una Quiritem*
Vertigo facit ! hic Dama est, non tressis agaso,
Vappa, et lippus, et in tenui farragine mendax.
Verterit hunc dominus, memento turbinis exit
Marcus Dama. Papæ ! Marco spondente, recusas
Credere tu nummos ? Marco sub Judice palles ?
Marcus dixit, ita est : assigna, Marce, tabellas.
Hæc mera libertas : hæc nobis pilea donant.

Perf. Sat. 5.

That false Enfranchisement with ease is found :
Slaves are made Citizens by turning round.
How ! replies one, can any be more free ?
Here's *Dama*, once a Groom of low degree,
Not worth a farthing, and a Sot beside ;
So true a Rogue, for lying's sake he ly'd :
But, with a Turn, a Freeman he became ;
Now *Marcus Dama* is his Worship's name.
Good Gods ! who wou'd refuse to lend a sum,
If wealthy *Marcus* surety would become !
Marcus is made a Judge, and for a proof
Of certain truth, *he said it*, is enough.
A Will is to be prov'd ; put in your claim ;
'Tis clear, if *Marcus* has subscrib'd his name.

This

68 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

This is true liberty, as I believe;

What farther can we from our Caps receive,
Than as we please without controul to live?

Mr. Dryden

Since you have given us the ceremony of the Cap
says *Eugenius*, I'll give you that of the Wand
out of *Claudian*.

*Te fastos ineunte quater, sollennia ludit
Omina libertas. deductum Vindice morem
Lex celebrat, famulusque jugo laxatas herili
Ducitur, et grato remeat securior ictu.
Tristis conditio pulsata fronte recedit:
In civem rubuere genæ, tergoque removit
Verbera promissi felix injuria voti.*

Claud. de 4. Conf. Hor.

The *Grato ictu* and the *felix injuria*, says *Cymbrian*
would have told us the name of the Author
though you had said nothing of him. There
is none of all the Poets that delights so much
in these pretty kinds of contradictions as *Claudian*.
He loves to set his Epithet at variance with
the substantive, and to surprize his Reader with
seeming absurdity. If this Poet were well ex-
amined, one would find that some of his greatest
beauties as well as faults arise from the frequent
use of this particular figure.

I question not, says *Philander*, but you are tired
by this time with the company of so mysterious
sort of Ladies as those we have had before us.
We will now, for our diversion, entertain our-
selves with a sett of Riddles, and see if we can
find a key to them among the ancient Poets.

The first of them, says *Cynthio*, is *Second Series.*
 ship under sail, I suppose it has FIG. 1.
 least a metaphor or moral pre-
 for its cargo. This, says *Philander*, is an
 oblem of Happiness, as you may see by the in-
 scription it carries in its sails. We find the same
 vice to express the same thought in several of
 Poets: as in *Horace*, when he speaks of the
 deration to be used in a flowing fortune, and
Ovid when he reflects on his past happiness.

Lebus angustis animosus atque
Fortis appare: sapienter idem
Contrahes vento nimium secundo
Turgida vela. Hor. Od. 10. Lib. 2.

When *Fortune* sends a stormy wind,
 When shew a brave and present mind;
 And when with too indulgent gales
 She swells too much, then furl thy sails.
 Mr. Creech.

Luminis et famæ quondam fulgore trabebar,
Dum tulit antennis aura secunda meas.
 Ov. de Trif. Lib. 5. El. 12.

Ego, non paucis quondam munitus amicis,
Dum flavit velis aura secunda meis.
 Id. Epist. ex Ponto 3. Lib. 2.

liv'd the darling Theme of ev'ry tongue,
 The golden Idol of th' adoring throng;
 Guarded with friends, while *Fortune's* balmy
 gales
 Antoon'd auspicious in my swelling sails.

See the metaphor is the same in the Verses
 the Medal, with this distinction only, that
 the

70 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

the one is in words and the other in figure. The Idea is alike in both, though the manner representing it is different. If you would see the whole Ship made use of in the same sense by the old Poet, as it is here on the Medal, you may find it in a pretty Allegory of *Seneca*.

*Fata si liceat mihi
Fingere arbitrio meo,
Temperem zephyro levi
Vela, nè pressa gravi
Spiritu antenna tremant.
Lenis et modicè fluens
Aura, nec vergens latus,
Ducat intrepidam ratem.*

Sen. OEdip. Chor. A6

My fortune might I form at will,
My canvas Zephyrs soft should fill
With gentle breath, lest ruder gales
Crack the main-yard, or burst the sails.
By winds that temperately blow
The Barque should pass secure and slow
Nor scar me leaning on her side:
But smoothly cleave th' unruffled tide.

After having considered the Ship as a Metaphor, we may now look on it as a Reality, and observe in it the Make of the old *Roman* vessels, as they are described among the Poets. It is carried by oars and sails at the same time.

*Sive opus est velis minimam bene currit ad anchoram
Sive opus est remo remige carpit iter.*

Ov. de. Trif. Li. 1. El.

The Poop of it has the bend that *Ovid* and *Vir-*
mention.

—puppique recurvæ. Ibid. Li. 1. El. 3.

—littora curvæ

Prætexunt puppes ———— Virg.

see the description of the Pilot, and the place
fits on, in the following quotations.

ipse gubernator puppi *Palinurus* ab altâ.
Virg. *Æn.* Li. 5;

ossius ante oculos ingens a vertice pontus
puppim ferit. excutitur, pronusque magister
volvitur in caput. ———— Id. *Æn.* Li. 1;

Orontes' bark, that bore the *Lycian* crew,
(A horrid sight) ev'n in the Hero's view,
From stem to stern, by waves was overborn;
The trembling Pilot from his rudder torn,
Was headlong hurl'd; ———— Mr. *Dryden*;

——— *Segnemque Menœten,*
Oblitus decorisque sui sociûmque salutis,
in mare præcipitem puppi deturbat ab altâ:
ipse gubernaculo rector subit. Id. *Æn.* Li. 5;

Mindless of others lives, (so high was grown
his rising rage,) and careless of his own:
The trembling dotard to the deck he drew,
and hoisted up, and overboard he threw;
This done, he seiz'd the helm ————
Mr. *Dryden*.

72 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

I have mentioned these two last passages *Virgil*, because I think we cannot have so right an idea of the Pilot's misfortune in each of them without observing the situation of his post, as appears in ancient Coins. The figure you see at the other end of the ship is a *Triton*, a man in the upper parts, and a fish below with a trumpet in his mouth. *Virgil* describes him in the same manner on one of *Æneas's* ships. It was probably a common figure on their ancient vessels for we meet with it too in *Silius Italicus*.

*Hunc vehit immanis Triton, et cærulea conchæ
Exterrens freta: cui laterum tenas hispidæ
Frons hominem præfert, in pristim definit alvæ
Spumea semifero sub pectore murmurat unda.*

Vir. *Æn.* Li. 1.

The *Triton* bears him, he, whose trumpet's sound
Old Ocean's waves from shore to shore rebound
A hairy man above the waste he shews,
A Porpoise tail down from his belly grows,
The billows murmur, which his breast opposes.

Ld. *Lauder*

*Ducitur et Libyæ puppis signata figuram
Et Triton captivus.* ——— Sil. It. Li. 1.

I am apt to think, says *Eugenius*, from certain passages of the Poets, that several ships made choice of some God or other for their guardians, as among the *Roman Catholics* every vessel is recommended to the patronage of some particular Saint. To give you an instance of two or three.

*Est mihi sitque precor flavæ tutela Minervæ
Navis* ——— Ov. de Trif. Li. 1. El.

Nam

Numen erat celsæ puppis vicina Dione.

Sil. It. Li. 14.

*Ammon numen erat Libycæ gentile carinæ,
Cornigerâque sedens spectabat carula fronte.*

Ibid.

The poop great Ammon Libya's god display'd,
Whose horned front the nether flood survey'd.

The figure of the Deity was very large, as I have
seen it on other Medals as well as this you have
seen us, and stood on one end of the vessel
which it patronised. This may give us an image
of a very beautiful circumstance that we meet with
in a couple of wrecks described by *Silius Italicus*,
Perfusus.

Subito cum pondere victus

Infiliante mari submergitur alvens undis.

Scuta virûm cristæque, et inertî spicula ferro

Tutelaque Deûm fluitant. — Sil. It. Li. 14.

Sunk by a weight so dreadful down she goes,
And o'er her head the broken billows close,
Bright shields and crests float round the whirl-
ling floods.
And useless spears confus'd with tutelary Gods.

trabe ruptâ Bruttia saxa

*Prendit amicus inops, remque omnem surdaque
vota*

Condidit : Ionio jacet ipse in littore, et undæ

Ingentes de puppe Dei, jamque obvia mergis

Costa ratis lævæ. —

Perf. Sat. 6.

OL. III.

D

My

74 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

My friend is shipwreck'd on the *Brutian* strand
His riches in th' *Ionian* main are lost;
And he himself stands shiv'ring on the coast:
Where, destitute of help, forlorn and bare,
He wearies the deaf Gods with fruitless pray'
Their images, the relicks of the wrack,
Torn from their naked poop, are tided back
By the wild waves; and rudely thrown ashore
Lie impotent, nor can themselves restore.
The vessel sticks, and shews her open'd side,
And on her shatter'd mast the Mews in triumph ride.

Mr. Dryden

You will think perhaps I carry my conjecture too far, if I tell you that I fancy they are the kind of Gods that *Horace* mentions in his Allegorical vessel which was so broken and shattered to pieces; for I am apt to think that *integra* relates to the Gods as well as the *lintea*.

*non tibi sunt integra lintea,
Non Dii, quos iterum pressa voces malo.*

Hor. Od. 14. Lib. 1.

Thy stern is gone, thy Gods are lost,
And thou hast none to hear thy cry,
When thou on dang'rous shelves art tost,
When billows rage, and winds are high.

Mr. Creech

Since we are engaged so far in the
FIG. 2. *Roman* shipping, says *Philander*, I'll
here show you a Medal that has on its
reverse a *Rostrum* with three teeth to it: whence
Silius's trifidum rostrum and *Virgil's rostrisque tri-*
dentibus, which in some editions is *striäentibus*,
the

Editor chusing rather to make a false quantity
to insert a word that he did not know the
meaning of. *Flaccus* gives us a *Rostrum* of the
make.

—*volat immixtis cava pinus habenis*
Infunditque salum, et spumas vomit ære tridenti.
Val. Flac. Argon. Li. 1.

Ship-carpenter of old *Rome*, says *Cynthia*,
should not have talked more judiciously. I am
satisfied, if we let you alone, you will find out eve-
ry plank and rope about the vessel among the *La-*
Poets. Let us now, if you please, go to the
Medal.

The next, says *Philander*, is a pair of FIG. 3.
scales, which we meet with on several
Coins. They are commonly interpreted as an
emblem of the Emperor's Justice. But why may not
we suppose that they allude sometimes to the Ba-
lance in the Heavens, which was the reigning con-
stellation of *Rome* and *Italy*? Whether it be so or no,
they are capable methinks of receiving a nobler in-
terpretation than what is commonly put on them,
we suppose the thought of the reverse to be the
same with that in *Manilius*.

Hesperiam sua Libra tenet, quâ condita Roma
Et propriis frenat pendentem nutibus orbem,
Orbis et Imperium retinet, discrimina rerum
Lanceibus, et positas gentes tollitque premitque:
Qua genitus cum fratre Remus hanc condidit
urbem. Manil. Lib. 4.

The Scales rule *Italy*, where *Rome* commands,
And spreads its empire wide to foreign lands:

76 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

They hang upon her nod, their fates are weigh'd
By her, and laws are sent to be obey'd :
And as her pow'rful favour turns the poize,
How low some nations sink and others rise!
Thus guide the Scales, and then to fix our
doom,

They gave us **Caesar*, founder of our *Rome*.
Mr. Creech

FIG. 4. The Thunderbolt is a reverse of
Augustus. We see it used by the great-
est Poet of the same age to express a terrible and
irresistible force in battle, which is probably the
meaning of it on this Medal, for in another place
the same Poet applies the same metaphor to *Augustus*'s person.

————— *duo Fulmina belli*
Scipiadas ————— Virg. *Æn. Lib. 6*

————— Who can declare
The *Scipio*'s worth, those Thunderbolts of war
Mr. Dryden

————— *dum Caesar ad altum*
Fulminat Euphratem bello — Id. *Georg. Lib. 4*

While mighty *Caesar* thund'ring from afar,
Seeks on *Euphrates*' banks the spoils of war.
Mr. Dryden

I have sometimes wondered, says *Eugenius*, why
the *Latin* Poets so frequently give the Epithet
of *trifidam* and *trifukum* to the Thunderbolt.

* So *Vossius* reads it.

now persuaded they took it from the sculptors and painters that lived before them, and had generally given it three forks as in the present figure. *Virgil* insists on the number three in its description, and seems to hint at the wings we see in it. He has worked up such a noise and terror in the composition of his Thunderbolt as cannot be expressed by a pencil or graving-tool.

*Tres imbris torti radios, tres nubis aquosæ
Addiderant, rutili tres ignis, et Alitis Austri.
Fulgores nunc terrificos sonitumque metumque
Miscebant operi, flammisque sequacibus iras.*
Virg. *Æn.* Lib. 8.

Three rays of writhen rain, of fire three more,
Of winged southern winds, and cloudy store
As many parts, the dreadful mixture frame,
And fears are added, and avenging flame.

Mr. Dryden.

Our next reverse is an Oaken Garland, which we find on abundance of Imperial Coins. I shall not here multiply quotations to show that the garland of Oak was the reward of such as had saved the life of a citizen, it will give you a passage out of *Claudian*, where the compliment to *Stilicô* is the same that we have on the Medal. I question not but the old coins gave the thought to the Poet.

FIG. 5.

*Mos erat in veterum castris, ut tempora quercu
Velaret, validis qui fuso viribus hoste
Cæsarum potuit morti subducere civem.
At tibi quæ poterit pro tantis civica reddi
Menibus? aut quantæ pensabunt facta coronæ?*

Clau. de Lau. Stil. Lib. 3.

D 3

Of

78 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Of old, when in the war's tumultuous strife
 A *Roman* sav'd a brother *Roman's* life,
 And foil'd the threatening foe, our Sires decreed
 An Oaken Garland for the victor's meed.
 Thou, who hast sav'd whole crowds, who
 towns set free,
 What groves, what woods, shall furnish crowns
 for thee?

It is not to be supposed that the Emperor actually covered a *Roman* in battle. It is enough that he had driven out a tyrant, gained a victory, or restored Justice. For in any of these or like cases he may very well be said to have saved the life of a citizen, and by consequence entitled to the reward of it. Accordingly we find *Virgil* distributing his Oaken garlands to those that had enlarged or strengthened the dominions of *Rome*; as we may learn from *Statius* that the statue of *Curtius*, who had sacrificed himself for the good of the people, had the head surrounded with the same kind of ornament.

Atque umbrata gerunt civili tempora quercus.
Hic tibi Nomentum, et Gabios, urbemque Fidena
Hic Collatinas imponent montibus arces.

Virg. *Æn. Lib.*

But they, who crown'd with Oaken wreaths
 appear,
 Shall *Gabian* walls and strong *Fidena* rear:
Nomentum, *Bola*, with *Pometia*, found;
 And raise *Collatian* tow'rs on rocky ground.

Mr. Dryden

*Ipse loci custos, cuius sacrata vorago,
Famosusque lacus nomen memorabile servas,
Innumeros ævis sonitus, et verberare crudo
Ut sensit mugire forum, movet horrida sancto
Ora situ, meritæque caput venerabile queren.*

Statius Sylv. Lib. I.

The Guardian of that Lake, which boasts to
claim

A sure memorial from the *Curian* name;
Rous'd by th' artificers, whose mingled sound
From the loud *Forum* pierc'd the shades pro-
found,

The hoary vision rose confess'd in view,
And shook the Civic wreath that bound his
brow.

The two horns that you see on the
at Medal are emblems of *Plenty*. FIG. 8.

appareatque beata pleno

Copia Cornu.

Hor. Car. Sæc.

Our Medallists tell us that two horns on a Coin
signify an extraordinary *Plenty*. But I see no
foundation for this conjecture. Why should
they not as well have stamped two Thunder-bolts,
two *Caduceus's*, or two Ships, to represent an
extraordinary force, a lasting peace, or an un-
bounded happiness. I rather think that the dou-
ble *Cornu-copia* relates to the double tradition of
its original. Some representing it as the horn of
Amalthea broken off by *Hercules*, and others as the
udder of the Goat that gave suck to *Jupiter*.

rigidum fera dextera cornu

Dam tenet, infregit; truncatæque fronte rebellit.

D 4

Naiades

80 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Naiades hoc, pomis et odore flore repletum,
Sacrârunt; divesque meo bona Copia cornu
Dixerat: at Nymphe ritu succincta Diana
Una ministrarum, fufis utrinque capillis,
Inceffit, totumque tulit prædovite cornu
Autumnum; et mensas felicia poma secundas.*

De Acheloi Cornu. Ov. Met. Lib.

Nor yet his fury cool'd; 'twixt rage and scorn
From my maim'd front he bore the stubborn horn
This, heap'd with flowers and fruits, the Naiades
bear,

Sacred to Plenty and the bounteous year.

He spoke; when lo a beauteous Nymph
pears,

Girt like Diana's train, with flowing hairs;
The horn she brings, in which all Autumn's store
And ruddy apples for the second board. Mr. G.

*Lac dabat illa Deo: sed fregit in arbore cornu
Truncaque dimidiâ parte decoris erat.*

*Sustulit hoc Nymphe; cinctumque recentibus
herbis,*

Et plenum pomis ad Jovis ora tulit.

Ille, ubi res cœli tenuit, solioque paterno

Sedit, et invicto nil Jove majus erat,

Sidera nutricem, nutricis fertile cornu

Fecit; quod domina nunc quoque nomen habet.

De Cornu Amaltheæ. Ov. de Fast. Lib.

The God she suckled of old Rhea born;
And in the pious office broke her horn,
As playful in a rifted Oak she tost
Her heedless head, and half its honours lost.
Fair Amalthea took it off the ground,
With apples fill'd it and with garlands bound.

Which to the smiling infant she convey'd.
He, when the sceptre of the Gods he sway'd,
When bold he seiz'd his father's vacant throne,
And reign'd the tyrant of the skies alone,
Bid his rough nurse the starry Heavens adorn,
And grateful in the Zodiac fix'd her Horn.

twixt the double *Cornu-copia* you see *Mercury's*
Cyllenes coelique decus, facunde minister,
Aurea cui torto virga dracone viret.

Mart. Lib. 7. Epig. 74.

Descend, *Cyllene's* tutelary God,
With serpents twining round thy golden rod.

stands on old Coins as an emblem of Peace, by
reason of its stupifying quality that has gained it
the title of *Virga somnifera*. It has wings, for
another quality that *Virgil* mentions in his de-
scription of it.

—*hac fretus ventos et nubila tranat.* *Virg.*

Thus arm'd, the God begins his airy race,
And drives the racking clouds along the liquid
space.

Mr. Dryden.

the two heads over the two *Cornu-copia* are of
the Emperor's children, who are sometimes cal-
led among the Poets the pledges of Peace, as they
take away the occasions of war in cutting off all
pretences to the succession.

—*tu mihi primum*
Patris natorum memoranda parens—

D 5

Utero

82 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Utera toties enixa gravi

Pignora pacis.

Sen. Octav. A&.

Thee first kind author of my joys,
Thou source of many smiling boys,
Nobly contented to bestow
A pledge of peace in every throe.

This Medal therefore compliments the Emperor on his two children, whom it represents as public blessings that promise Peace and Plenty to the Empire.

FIG. 7. The two hands that joyn one another are Emblems of Fidelity.

Inde Fides dextraque data— Ov. Met. L. 1.

Sociemus animos, pignus hoc fidei cape,

Continge dextram— Sen. Herc. Fur. A&.

— en dextra fidesque

Quem secum patrios aiunt portare penates!

Virg. Æn. Lib. 1.

See now the promis'd faith, the vaunted name
The pious man, who rushing thro' the flame
Preserv'd his Gods — Mr. Dryden

By the Inscription we may see that they represent in this place the Fidelity or Loyalty of the public towards their Emperor. The Caduceus rising between the hands signifies the Peace that arises from such an union with their Prince, and the spike of Corn on each side shadows out the Plenty that is the fruit of such a peace.

Pa

Pax Cerevrem nutrit, pacis alumnus Ceres.

Ov. de Fast. Lib. 1.

The giving of a hand, in the reverse of *Claudius*, is a token of good will. Fig. 8. or when, after the death of his nephew *Caligula*, *Claudius* was in no small apprehension for his own life, he was, contrary to his expectation, well received among the *Prætorian* guards, and afterwards declared their Emperor. His reception is here recorded on a Medal, in which one of the Ensigns presents him his hand, in the same sense as *Anchises* gives it in the following verses.

*Ipse pater dextram Anchises haud multa moratus
Dat juveni, atque animum presenti munere
firmat.* Virg. Æn. Lib. 3.

The old weather-beaten soldier that carries in his hand the *Roman* Eagle, is the same kind of officer that you meet with in *Juvenal's* fourteenth satire.

*Diræ Maurorum attegias, castella Brigantum,
Ut locupletem Aquilam tibi sexagesimus annus
Afferat* ———— Juv. Sat. 24.

I remember in one of the Poets the *Signifer* is described with a *Lion's* skin over his head and shoulders, like this we see in the Medal, but at present I cannot recollect the passage. *Virgil* has given us a noble description of a warrior making his appearance under a *Lion's* skin.

—tegmen torquens immane Leonis
Terribili impexum setâ, cum dentibus albis
Indutus

84 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

Indutus capiti, sic regia tecta subibat

Horridus, Herculeoque humeros indutus amictus
Virg. Æn. Lib.

Like *Hercules* himself his son appears,
In salvage pomp: a Lion's hide he wears;
About his shoulders hangs the shaggy skin,
The teeth, and gaping jaws severely grin.
Thus like the God his father, homely dress'd,
He strides into the hall, a horrid guest!

Mr. Dryden

Since you have mentioned the dress of your Standard-bearer, says *Cynthio*, I cannot forbear marking that of *Claudius*, which was the usual Roman habit. One may see in this Medal, well as in any antique Statues, that the old Romans had their necks and arms bare, and as much exposed to view as our hands and faces are at present. Before I had made this remark, I had sometimes wondered to see the Roman Poets in their descriptions of a beautiful man, so often mentioning the Turn of his Neck and Arm, that in our modern dresses lie out of sight, and are covered under part of the cloathing. Not to trouble you with many quotations, *Horace* speaks of both these parts of the body in the beginning of an Ode, that in my opinion may be reckoned among the finest of his book, for the naturalness of the thought, and the beauty of the expression.

Dum tu Lydia Telephi

Cervicem roseam, et cerea Telephi

Laudas brachia, vae meum

Fervens difficili bile tumet jecur.

Wh

When *Telephus* his youthful charms,
His rosy neck, and winding arms,
With endless rapture you recite,
And in that pleasing name delight;
My heart, inflam'd by jealous heats,
With numberless resentments beats;
From my pale cheek the colour flies,
And all the Man within me dies.

It was probably this particular in the *Roman* habit that gave *Virgil* the thought in the following *Æneid*, where *Remulus*, among other reproaches that he makes the *Trojans* for their softness and effeminacy, upbraids them with the Make of their *Tunica's* that had sleeves to them, and did not leave the arms naked and exposed to the weather like that of the *Romans*.

Et tunicae manicas, et habent ridimicula mitra.

Virgil lets us know in another place, that the *Italians* preserved their old language and habits, notwithstanding the *Trojans* became their Masters, and that the *Trojans* themselves quitted the dress of their own country for that of *Italy*. This he tells us was the effect of a prayer that was made to *Jupiter*.

*Hlud te, nullâ fâti quod lege tenetur,
Pro Latio obtestor, pro majestate tuorum :
Cum jam connubiis pacem felicibus (esto ;) Component, cum jam leges et fœdera jungent ;
Ne vetus indigenas nomen mutare Latinos,
Neu Troas fieri jubeas, Teucrosque vocari ;
Aut vocem mutare viros, aut vertere vestes.*

Sic

86 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Sit Latium, sint Albani per secula reges:
Sit Romana potens Italæ virtute propago:
Occidit, occideritque finas cum nomine Troja.*

Æn. lib. 12.

This let me beg (and this no Fates withstand
Both for my self and for your father's land,
That when the nuptial bed shall bind the peace
(Which I, since you ordain, consent to bless)
The laws of either nation be the same;
But let the *Latins* still retain their name:
Speak the same language which they spoke be-
fore,

Wear the same habits, which their Grandfire
wore.

Call them not *Trojans*: perish the renown
And name of *Troy*, with that detested town.
Latium be *Latium* still: let *Alba* reign,
And *Rome's* immortal Majesty remain.

Mr. Dryden

By the way, I have often admired at *Virgil* for
representing his *Juno* with such an impotent kind
of revenge as what is the subject of this speech.
You may be sure, says *Eugenius*, that *Virgil*
knew very well this was a trifling kind of
request for the Queen of the Gods to make
as we may find by *Jupiter's* way of accepting.

*Olli subridens hominum rerumque repertor:
Et germana Jovis, Saturnique altera proles:
Iraurum tantos voluit sub pectore fluctus?
Verum age, et inceptum frustra submitte furorem.
Do, quod vis; et me victusque volensque remissa
Sermone Ausonii patrium moresque tenebunt.
Utque est, nomen erit: commixta corpore tanta
Subside*

*Subdunt Teucri: morem ritusque sacrorum
Adjiciam, faciamque omnes uno ore Latinos, &c.
Æn. Lib. 12.*

Then thus the Founder of mankind replies.
(Unruffled was his front, serene his eyes,)
Can *Saturn's* issue, and *Heav'n's* sother Heir,
Such endless anger in her bosom bear?
Be Mistress, and your full desires obtain;
But quench the choler you foment in vain.
From ancient blood th' *Ausonian* people sprung,
Shall keep their name, their habit, and their
tongue.

The *Trojans* to their customs shall be ty'd,
I will my self their common rites provide;
The natives shall command, the foreigners }
subside: }
And shall be *Latium*; *Troy* without a name:
And her lost sons forget from whence they
came. *Mr. Dryden.*

I am apt to think *Virgil* had a further view in
his request of *Juno* than what his Commenta-
rs have discovered in it. He knew very well that
Æneid was founded on a very doubtful story,
and that *Æneas's* coming into *Italy* was not uni-
versally received among the *Romans* themselves.
He knew too that a main objection to this story
was the great difference of Customs, Language
and Habits among the *Romans* and *Trojans*. To
evade therefore so strong an objection, he makes
the difference to arise from the forecast and præ-
determination of the Gods themselves. But pray
what is the name of the Lady in the next Medal?
He thinks she is very particular in her Quiffure.

It

88 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

FIG. 9. It is the emblem of Fruitfulness, says Philander, and was designed as a compliment to Julia the wife of Septimius Severus, who had the same number of children as you see on this Coin. Her head is crowned with towers in allusion to Cybele the mother of the Gods, and for the same reason that Virgil compares the city of Rome to her.

*Felix prole virum, qualis Berecynthia mater
Invehitur curru Phrygiæ turrata per urbes,
Leta Deum partu* ——— Virg. Æn. Lib. 6.

High as the mother of the Gods in place,
And proud, like her, of an immortal race.
Then when in pomp she makes a Phrygian
round,
With golden turrets on her temples crown'd.

Mr. Dryden.

The Vine issuing out of the Urn speaks the same sense as that in the Psalmist. *Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine on the walls of thy house.* The four Stars overhead, and the same number on the Globe, represent the four children. There is a Medallion of Romulus and Remus sucking the wolf, with a Star over each of their heads, as we find the Latin Poets speaking of the children of Princes under the same metaphor.

*Utque tui faciunt sidus juvenile nepotes,
Per tua perque sui facta parentis eant.*

Ov. de. Trif. Lib. 2. El. 1.

*Tu quoque extinctus jaces,
Descede nobis semper, infelix puer,*

Modo

of Ancient Medals. 39

*Modo fidus orbis, columen angusta domus,
Britannice.* — Sen. Octav. Aët. 1.

Thou too dear youth, to ashes turn'd,
Britannicus, for ever mourn'd!
Thou Star that wont this Orb to grace!
Thou pillar of the *Julian* race!

—— *Maneas hominum contentus habenis,
Undarum terræque potens, et sidera dones.*
Stat. Theb. Lib. 1.

— Stay, great *Cæsar*, and vouchsafe to reign
O'er the wide earth, and o'er the watry main:
Resign to *Jove* his Empire of the skies,
And people Heav'n with *Roman* Deities.

Mr. Pope.

need not mention *Homer's* comparing *Astyanax*
to the Morning-star, nor *Virgil's* imitation of him
in his description of *Ascanius*.

The next Medal was stamp'd on the
marriage of *Nero* and *Octavia*; you see Fig. 10.
the Sun over the head of *Nero*, and the Moon
over that of *Octavia*. They face one another
according to the situation of these two Planets
in the Heavens.

—— *Phæbeis obvia flammis*
Demet nocti Luna timiores. Sen. Thyest. Aët. 4.

And to shew that *Octavia* derived her whole lu-
re from the friendly aspect of her husband.

*Sicut Luna suo tunc tantum deficit orbe,
Quum Phœbum adversis currentem non vidit
astris.* — Manil. Lib. 4.
Be-

90 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Because the Moon then only feels decay,
When opposite unto her brother's ray.

Mr. Creech

But if we consider the history of this Medal, we shall find more Fancy in it than the Medallist have yet discovered. Nero and Octavia were not only husband and wife, but brother and sister, Claudius being the father of both. We have this relation between them marked out in the Tragedy of Octavia, where it speaks of her marriage with Nero.

Fratri thalavios sortita tenet

Maxima Juno: soror Augusti

Sociata toris, cur à patria

Pellitur Aula? —

Sen. Oct. Act.

To Jove his sister consort wed,
Uncensur'd shares her brother's bed:
Shall Caesar's wife and sister wait,
An Exile at her husband's gate?

Implebit anulum stirpe caelesti tuam

Generata divo, Claudia gentis decus,

Sortita fratris, more Junonis, toros. Ibid. Act.

Thy sister, bright with ev'ry blooming grace
Will mount thy bed to enlarge the Claudian race
And proudly teeming with fraternal love,
Shall reign a Juno with the Roman Jove.

They are therefore very prettily represented the Sun and Moon, who as they are the most glorious parts of the universe, are in a poetical genealogy

of Ancient Medals.

91

genealogy brother and sister. *Virgil* gives us a sight of them in the same position that they regard each other on this Medal.

Nec Fratrīs radiis obnoxia surgere Luna.

Virg. Georg. 1.

The flattery on the next Medal is in the same thought as that of *Lucretius*.

FIG. 11.

*Ipsē Epicurus obit decursu lumine vitæ;
Qui genus humanum ingenio superavit, et omneis
Præstinxit, stellas exortus vitæ ætherius Sol.*

Lucret. Lib. 3.

Nay, *Epicurus*' race of life is run;
That man of wit, who other men outshone;
As far as meaner stars the mid-day Sun.

Mr. Creech.

The Emperor appears as a Rising Sun, and holds Globe in his hand to figure out the Earth that is alighted and actuated by his beauty.

Sol qui terrarum flammis opera omnia lustras.

—Virg.

—ubi primos crastinus ortus
Extulerit Titan, radiisque retexerit orbem. Id.

When next the Sun his rising light displays,
And gilds the world below with purple rays.

Mr. Dryden.

In his head you see the rays that seem to grow out of it. *Claudian* in the description of his infant *Titan* descants on this glory about his head, and has run his description into most wretched *Invalidum*.

92 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

*Invalidum dextro portat Titana lacerto,
Nondum luce gravem, nec pubescentibus alio
Cristatum radius; primo clementior ævo
Fingitur, et tenerum vagitu despuit ignem.*

Claud. de rapt. Prof. Lib.

An infant Titan held she in her arms;
Yet sufferably bright, the eye might bear
The ungrown glories of his beamy hair.
Mild was the babe, and from his cries then
came

A gentle breathing and a harmless flame.

FIG. 12. The Sun rises on a Medal of Commodus, as Ovid describes him in the story of Phaeton

*Ardua prima via est, et quæ vix manè recente
Emituntur equi — Ov. Met. Lib.*

You have here too the four horses breaking through
the clouds in their morning passage.

— *Pyroëis, et Eöus, et Æthon,
Solis equi, quartusque Phlegon —*

*Corripuere viam, pedibusque per æra motis
Obstantes scindunt nebulas —*

The woman underneath represents the Earth,
Ovid has drawn her sitting in the same figure.

*Sustulit omniferos collo tenus arida vultus;
Opposuitque manum fronti, magnoque tremore
Omnia concutiens paulum subsedit.*

The earth at length——
Uplifted to the heav'ns her blasted head,
And clapt her hand upon her brows, and said,
(But first, impatient of the sultry heat,
Sunk deeper down, and sought a cooler seat)

The *Cornu-copia* in her hand is a type of her
fruitfulness, as in the speech she makes to *Jupiter*.

*Hosne mihi fructus, hunc fertilitatis honorem,
Officiiue refers? quod adunci vulnere aratri
Rastrorumque fero, totoque exerceor anno?
Quod pecori frondes, alimentaue mitia fruges
Humano generi, vobis quoque thura ministro?*

Ibid.

And does the plow for this my body tear?
This the reward for all the fruits I bear,
Tortur'd with rakes, and harrafs'd all the year?
That herbs for cattle daily I renew,
And food for man; and frankincense for you?

much for the designing part of the Medal; as
the thought of it, the Antiquaries are divided
in it. For my part I cannot doubt but it
made as a compliment to *Commodus* on his
in the chariot-race. It is supposed that the same
allusion furnished *Lucan* with the same thought
his address to *Nero*.

*heu te flammigeros Phæbi conscendere currus,
stelluremque, nihil mutato sole, timentem
vago lustrare juvet* ——

Luc. Lib. i. ad Neronem.

Or

94 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Or if thou chuse the empire of the day,
And make the Sun's unwilling steeds obey;
Auspicious if thou drive the flaming team,
While earth rejoices in thy gentler beam—

Mr. Rowe

This is so natural an allusion, that we find the course of the Sun described in the Poets by metaphors borrowed from the *Circus*.

*Quam suspensus eat Phœbus, currumque reflectit
Huc illuc agiles, et servet in æthere metas.*

Manil. Lib. 1.

— *Hesperio positas in littore metas.*

Ov. Met. Lib. 2.

Et Sol ex æquo meta distabat utraque.

Idem

However it be, we are sure in general it is comparing of *Commodus* to the Sun, which is simile of as long standing as poetry, I had almost said, as the Sun it self.

I believe, says *Cynthio*, there is scarce a great man he ever shone upon that has not been compared to him. I look on similes as a part of his productions. I do not know whether he raised fruits or flowers in greater number. *Horace* has turned this comparison into ridicule seventeen hundred years ago.

— *laudat Brutum, laudatque cohortem,
Solem Asia Brutum appellat* — Hor. Sat. 7. Lib. 1.

He praiseth *Brutus* much and all his train;
He calls him *Asia's Sun* —

Mr. Creech

Y

You have now shown us persons under the disguise of Stars, Moons and Suns. I suppose we have at last done with the coelestial bodies.

The next figure you see, says *Philan.* FIG. 13. had once a place in the Heavens, you will believe ecclesiastical story. It is the one that is said to have appeared to *Constantine* before the battle with *Maxentius*. We are told by a Christian Poet, that he caus'd it to be wrought on the military Ensign that the *Romans* call their *Labarum*. And it is on this Ensign that we find the present Medal.

*Christus purpureum gemmanti, textus in auro
signabat Labarum.*

Prudent. contra Symm. Lib. 1.

A Christ was on th' Imperial standard born,
That Gold embroiders, and that Gemms adorn.

the word *Christus* he means without doubt the present figure, which is composed out of the initial letters of the name. He bore the same sign in his standards, you may see in the following Medal. FIG. 14. and verses.

*Proscas, Regina, libens mea signa necesse est:
quibus Effigies Crucis aut gemmata resulget,
ut longis solido ex auro praefertur in hastis.*
Constantinus Romam alloquitur. Ibid.

By Ensign let the Queen of nations praise,
That rich in gemms the Christian Cross displays:
There

96 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

There rich in gems; but on my quiv'ring spear
In solid gold the sacred mark appears.

Vexillumque Crucis summus dominator adorat.
Id. in Apotheosis

See there the Cross he wav'd on hostile shores
The Emperor of all the world adores.

FIG. 15. But to return to our *Labarum*; you have a mind to see it in a state of Paganism you have it on a Coin of *Tiberius*. It stands between two other Ensigns, and is the mark of a *Roman* Colony where the Medal was stamped. By the way you must observe, that where-ever the *Romans* fixed their standards they looked on that place as their country, and thought themselves obliged to defend it with their lives. For this reason their standards were always carryed before them when they went to settle themselves in a Colony. This gives the meaning of a couple of verses in *Silius Italicus* that make a very far-fetcht compliment to *Fabius*

*Ocyus huc Aquilas servataque signa referte,
Hic patria est, muniturque urbis stant pectore in armis.*
Sil. It. Lib. 1.

FIG. 16. The following Medal was stamped on *Trajan's* victory over the *Daci*, you see on it the figure of *Trajan* presenting a little *Victory* to *Rome*. Between them lies the conquered province of *Dacia*. It may be a while to observe the particularities in each figure. We see abundance of persons on old Coins hold a little *Victory* in one hand, like this of *Trajan*

which is always the sign of a Conquest. I sometimes fancied *Virgil* alludes to this storm in a verse that *Turnus* speaks.

Non adeo has exosa manus Victoria fugit.
Virg. *Æn.* Li. II.

If you consent, he shall not be refus'd,
Nor find a hand to Victory unus'd. [Mr. Dryden.

The Emperor's standing in a Gown, and making present of his *Dacian* Victory to the city of Rome, agrees very well with *Claudian's* character of him.

— victura feretur
Gloria Trajani; non tam quod, Tigride victo,
Nostra triumphati fuerint provincia Parthi,
Alia quod inuictus stratis capitolia Dacis:
Quam patriæ quod mitis erat —
Claud. de 4^{to} Conf. Honor.

Thy glory, *Trajan*, shall for-ever live:
Not that thy arms the *Tigris* mourn'd, o'ercome,
And tributary *Parthia* bow'd to *Rome*,
Not that the Capitol receiv'd thy train
With shouts of triumph for the *Daci* slain:
But for thy mildness to thy country shown.

The city of *Rome* carries the Wand in her hand
That is the symbol of her Divinity.

Delubrum Romæ (colitur nam sanguine et ipsa
Mors Deæ) — Prudent. cont. Sym. L. I.

98 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

For *Rome*, a Goddess too, can boast her shrine
With victims stain'd, and fought with rites divine

As the Globe under her feet betokens her dom-
inion over all the nations of the earth.

*Terrarum Dea, Gentiumque Roma;
Cui par est nihil, et nihil secundum.*

Mart. Li. 12. Epig.

O *Rome*, thou Goddess of the earth!
To whom no rival e'er had birth;
Nor second e'er shall rise.

The heap of arms she sits on signifies the Peace
that the Emperor had procured her. On the
Coins we often see an Emperor, a *Victory*,
city of *Rome*, or a slave, sitting on a heap of arms
which always marks out the Peace that
from such an action as gave occasion to the
dal. I think we cannot doubt but *Virgil* copy-
out this circumstance from the ancient Sculptor
in that inimitable description he has given us
Military Fury shut up in the Temple of *Janus*
and loaden with chains.

*Claudentur belli portæ: Furor impius intus
Sæva sedens super arma, et centum vinctus ab-
Post tergum nodis, fremet horridus ore cruenta*

Virg. Æn. Li.

Janus himself before his fane shall wait,
And keep the dreadful issues of his gate,
With bolts and iron bars: within remains
Imprison'd *Fury*, bound in brazen chains:

High on a Trophy rais'd of useless arms
He sits, and threats the world with dire alarms.

Mr. Dryden.

We are told by the old Scholiast, says *Eugenius*,
that there was actually such a statue in the Tem-
ple of *Janus* as that *Virgil* has here described,
which I am almost apt to believe, since you assure
me that this part of the design is so often met
with on ancient Medals. But have you nothing
to remark on the figure of the Province? Her
posture, says *Philander*, is what we often meet
with in the slaves and captives of old Coins: a-
mong the Poets too, sitting on the ground is a
mark of Misery or Captivity.

Multos illa dies incomtis mæsta capillis

Sederat —————

Propert. Li. 1.

O utinam ante tuos sedeam captiva penates.

Id. L. 4.

O might I sit a captive at thy gate!

You have the same posture in an old Coin

FIG. 17.

that celebrates a victory of *Lucius Venus* o-
ver the *Parthians*. The captive's hands are here
bound behind him, as a farther instance of his slavery.

Ecce manus juvenem interea post terga revinctum,
Pastores magno ad Regem clamore ferebant.

Virg. Æn. L. 2.

Mean while, with shouts, the Trojan shepherds bring
A captive Greek in bands before the King.

Mr. Dryden.

Cui

100 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Cui dedit invicta victa noverca manus. Ov. de Fa

Cum rudis urgenti brachia victa dedi. Proper. L.

We may learn from *Ovid* that it was sometime the custom to place a slave with his arms bound at the foot of the Trophy, as in the figure before

Stentque super victos trunca trophæa viros.

Ov. Ep. ex Ponto L.

You see on his head the cap which the *Parthians* and indeed most of the eastern nations, wear on their Medals. They had not probably the ceremony of veiling the Bonnet in their salutations, for in Medals they still have it on their heads, whether they are before Emperors or Generals, kneeling, sitting or standing. *Martial* has distinguished them by this cap as their chief characteristic.

Frustra blanditiæ venitis ad me

Attritis miserabiles labellis,

Dicturus dominum, deumque non sum:

Jam non est locus hæc in urbe vobis.

Ad Parthos præcul ite pileatos,

Et turpes, humilesque supplicesque

Pictorum sola basiate regum. Mart. Ep. 72. L.

In vain, mean flatteries, ye try,
To gnaw the lip, and fall the eye;
No man a God or Lord I name:
From *Romans* far be such a shame!
Go teach the supple *Parthian* how
To veil the Bonnet on his brow:
Or on the ground all prostrate fling
Some *Pict*, before his barbarous King.

cannot hear, says *Cynthio*, without a kind of indignation, the satyrical reflections that *Martial* made on the memory of *Domitian*. It is plain so ill an Emperor deserved all the reproaches that could be heaped upon him, but he would not deserve them of *Martial*. I must confess I am less scandalised at the flatteries the Epigrammatist paid him living, than the ingratitude showed him dead. A man may be betrayed by the one by an overstrained complaisance, or by the other by a temper extremely sensible of favours and obligations: whereas the other can arise from nothing but a natural baseness and villany of heart. It does not always happen, says *Philander*, that the Poet and the honest man meet together in the same person. I think we need enlarge farther on this Medal, unless you have a mind to compare the Trophy on it with that of *Mezentius* in *Virgil*.

*gentem quercum decisis undique ramis
constituit tumulo, fulgentiaque induit arma,
Mezentis ducis exuvias; tibi, magne, tropæum,
omnipotens: aptat rorantes sanguine cristas,
laque trunca viri, et bis sex thoraca petita
prosumque locis; clypeumque ex ære sinistra
ligat, atque enseni collo suspendit eburnum.*

Virg. *Æn.* Li. II.

bar'd an ancient Oak of all her boughs:
seen on a rising ground the trunk he plac'd;
which with the spoils of his dead foe he grac'd.
The coat of arms by proud *Mezentius* worn,
now on a naked Snag in triumph born,
as hung on high; and glitter'd from afar:
Trophy sacred to the God of war.

102 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Above his arms, fix'd on the leafless wood,
Appear'd his plummy crest, besmear'd with blood
His brazen buckler on the left was seen;
Trunchions of shiver'd lances hung between:
And on the right was plac'd his Corset, bor'd
And to the neck was ty'd his unavailing sword

Mr. Dryden

Fig. 18. On the next Medal you see the Peace, that *Vespasian* procured the Empire, after having happily finished all its wars both home and abroad. The woman with the olive branch in her hand is the figure of *Peace*.

— pignora Pacis
Pratendens dextrâ ramum canentis olive.

Sil. It. Lib.

With the other hand she thrusts a lighted torch under a heap of armour that lies by an Altar. This alludes to a custom among the ancient Romans of gathering up the armour that lay scattered on the field of battle, and burning it as an offering to one of their Deities. It is to this custom that *Virgil* refers, and *Silius Italicus* has described at large.

*Qualis eram cùm primam aciem Præneste subivit
Stravi, scutorumque incendi victor acervos.*

Virg. Æn. Lib.

Such as I was beneath *Præneste's* walls;
Then when I made the foremost foes retire,
And set whole heaps of conquer'd shields on fire

Mr. Dryden

tibi, Bellipotens, Sacrum, constructus atervo
genti mons armorum consurgit ad astra:
te manu celsam pinum, flammâque comantem
tollens, ductor Gradivum in vota ciebat:
imitas pugna, et læti libamina belli,
Hannibal Ausonio cremat hæc de nomine victor.
tibi, Mars genitor, votorum baud surde meorum,
ma electa dicat spirantum turba virorum.
um face conjectâ, populatur fervidus ignis
gramtem molem; et ruptâ caligine, in auras
us apex claro perfundit lumine campos.

Sil. It. Li. 10.

to thee the Warrior-God, aloft in air
mountain-pile of Roman Arms they rear:
he Gen'ral grasping in his Victor-hand
pine of stately growth, he way'd the brand,
d cry'd, O Mars! to thee devote I yield
these choice first-fruits of Honour's purple field.
n'd with the partners of my toil and praise,
y Hannibal this vow'd oblation pays;
ateful to thee for *Latan* laurels won:
cept this homage, and absolve thy son.—
en; to the pile the flaming torch he tost;
smould'ring smoke the light of Heav'n is lost:
t when the fire increase of fury gains,
e blaze of Glory gilds the distant plains.

s for the heap of Arms, and mountain of
ns, that the Poet mentions, you
see them on two Coins of Mar-
Aurelius. DE SARMATIS and
GERMANIS allude perhaps to
form of words that might be used at the set-
fire to them.—*Ausonio de nomine.* Those

FIG. { 19.
20.

104 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

who will not allow of the interpretation I have put on these two last Medals may think it an objection that there is no torch or fire near them to signify any such allusion. But they may consider that on several Imperial Coins we meet with the figure of a funeral pile, without any thing to denote the burning of it, though indeed there is on some of them a Flambeau sticking out of each side, to let us know it was to be consumed to ashes.

You have been so intent on the burning of the Arms, says *Cynthio*, that you have forgotten the Pillar on your 18th Medal. You may find the history of it, says *Philander*, in *Ovid de Fastis*. It was from this Pillar that the spear was tossed at the opening of a war, for which reason the little figure on the top of it holds a spear in its hand, and *Peace* turns her back upon it.

Prospicit à templo summum brevis area Circum

Est ibi non parvæ parva columna nota :

Hinc solet hasta manu, belli prænuncia, mitti;

In regem et gentes cum placet arma capi.

Ov. de fast. Li.

Where the high Fane the ample Cirque commands
A little, but a noted pillar stands,
From hence, when *Rome* the distant Kings despise
In form the war-denouncing Javelin flies.

FIG. 21. The different interpretations that have been made on the next Medal seem to be forced and unnatural. I will therefore give you my own opinion of it. The vessel is here represented as stranded. The figure before seen

ms' to come in to its assistance, and to lift it
the shallows : for we see the water scarce
ches up to the knees, though it is the fi-
re of a man standing on firm ground. His
endants, and the good office he is employed
on, resemble those the Poets often attribute to
ptune. Homer tells us, that the Whales leap-
up at their God's approach, as we see in the
Medal. The two small figures that stand naked
among the waves are Sea-Deities of an inferiour
rank, who are supposed to assist their Sovereign
the succour he gives the distressed vessel.

*Cymothoë, simul et Triton adnixus acuto
Detrudunt naves scopulo ; levat ipse tridenti,
Et vastas aperit syrtes, et temperat aquor.*

Virg. Æn. Li. 1.

*Cymothoë, Triton, and the sea-green train
Of beauteous Nymphs, the daughters of the main,
Clear from the rocks the vessels with their
hands ;*

The God himself with ready trident stands,
And opes the deep, and spreads the moving
sands.

Mr. Dryden.

*Amplacidis ratis extat aquis, quam gurgite ab imo
Et Thetis, et magnis Nereus socer erigit ulnis.*

Val. Flac. Li. 1.

The interpreters of this Medal have mistaken
these two figures for the representation of two
persons that are drowning. But as they are both
naked and drawn in a posture rather of trium-
phing o'er the waves than of sinking under them,
we see abundance of Water-Deities on other
Medals represented after the same manner.

106 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

*Ite Deæ virides, liquidosque advertite vultus,
Et vitreum teneris crinem redimite corymbis,
Veste nihil tectæ: quales emergitis altis
Fontibus, et visa Satyros torquetis amantes.*

Statius de Balneo Etrusci. Lib. 1.

Haste, haste, ye *Naiads*! with attractive art
New charms to ev'ry native grace impart:
With op'ning flourets bind your sea-green hair,
Unveil'd; and naked let your limbs appear:
So from the springs the *Satyrs* see you rise,
And drink eternal passion at their eyes.

After having thus far cleared our way to the Medal, I take the thought of the reverse to be this. The stranded vessel is the Commonwealth of *Rome*, that by the tyranny of *Domitian*, and the insolence of the *Prætorian* Guards under *Nerva* was quite run aground and in danger of perishing. Some of those embarked in it endeavoured at her recovery, but it is *Trajan* that by the adoption of *Nerva* stems the tide to her relief and like another *Neptune* moves her off the quick sands. Your Device, says *Eugenius*, hangs very well together; but is not it liable to the same exceptions that you made us last night to such explanations as have nothing but the writer's imagination to support them? To shew you, says *Philander*, that the construction I put on this Medal is conformable to the fancies of the old *Romans*, you may observe, that *Horace* represents at length the Commonwealth of *Rome* under the figure of a ship, in the Allegory that you meet with in the fourteenth Ode of his first book.

O Navis, referent in mare te novi
Fluctus.

And shall the raging waves again
Bear thee back into the main? Mr. Creech.

For was any thing more usual than to represent
God in the shape and dress of an Emperor.

— *Apelleæ cuperent te scribere cera,
Optassetque novo similem te ponere templo
Atticus Elei senior Jovis; et tua mitis
Pro Taras: tua fidereas imitantia flammæ
Lamina, contempto mallet Rhodos aspera Phæbo.*
Statius de Equo Domitiani Syl. 2.

Now had *Apelles* liv'd, he'd sue to grace
His glowing Tablets with thy godlike face:
Phidias, a Sculptor for the Pow'rs above!
Had wish'd to place thee with his ly'ry *Jove*.
Rhodes and *Tarentum*, that with Pride survey,
The Thund'rer This, and That the God of day;
Each fam'd *Colossus* would exchange for Thee,
And own thy form the loveliest of the three.

For the thought in general, you have just the
same metaphorical compliment to *Theodosius* in
Claudian, as the Medal here makes to *Trajan*.

*Nulla relicta foret Romani nominis umbra,
Ni pater ille tuus jamjam ruitura subisset
Pondere, turbataque ratem, certâque levasset
Naufragium commune manu.* —

Claudian. de 4to Cons. Honorii:

Had

108 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Had not thy Sire deferr'd th' impending fate,
And with his solid virtue prop'd the state;
Sunk in Oblivion's shade, the name of *Rome*,
An empty name! had scarce surviv'd her doom:
Half-wreck'd she was, 'till his auspicious hand
Resum'd the rudder, and regain'd the land.

I shall only add, that this Medal was stamped
in honour of *Trajan*, when he was only *Cesar*,
as appears by the face of it. . . . SARI TRAIANO

FIG. 22. The next is a reverse of *Marcus An-*
relins. We have on it a *Minerva*
mounted on a monster, that *Ansonius* describes
in the following verses.

*Illa etiam Thalamos per trina enigmata querens
Qui bipes, et quadrupes fore, et tripes omnia solus;
Terruit Aoniam Volueris, Leo, Virgo; triformis
Sphinx, volucris pennis, pedibus fera, fronte puella.*

To form the monster *Sphinx*, a triple kind,
Man, bird, and beast, by nature were combin'd:
With feather'd fans she wing'd th' aerial space;
And on her feet the Lion-claws disgrace
The bloomy features of a Virgin-face.
O'er pale *Aonia* pannic horror ran,
While in mysterious speech she thus began:
"What animal, when yet the Morn is new,
"Walks on Four legs infirm; at Noon on Two:
"But day declining to the western skies,
"He needs a Third; a Third the Night supplies?"

The monster, says *Cynthio*, is a *Sphinx*, but for
her meaning on this Medal, I am not *OEdipus*
enough

ough to unriddle it. I must confess, says *Phidias*, the Poets fail me in this particular. There is however a passage in *Pausanias* that I will repeat to you, though it is in prose, since I know of no body else that has explained the Medal by it. The *Athenians*, says he, drew a Sphinx on the armour of *Pallas*, by reason of the strength and sagacity of this animal. The Sphinx therefore signifies the same as *Minerva* herself, who was the Goddess of arms as well as wisdom, and describes the Emperor, as one of the Poets expresses it,

—*Studiis florentem utriusque Minervæ.*

Whom both *Minerva's* boast t'adopt their own.

The Romans joined both devices together, to make the emblem the more significant, as indeed they could not too much extol the learning and military virtues of this excellent Emperor, who was the best Philosopher and greatest General of his Age.

We will close up this Series of Medals with one that was stamped under *Augustus* to the memory of *Augustus*. Over his head you see the star that his father *Julius Caesar* was supposed to have been changed into.

FIG. 23.

Ecce Dionæi processit Caesaris astrum.

Virg. Ecl. 9.

See, *Caesar's* lamp is lighted in the skies.

Mr. Dryden.

— *micæ*

110 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

— micat inter omnes
Julium sidus, velut inter ignes
Luna minores.

Hor.

— Julius Caesar's light appears
As, in fair nights and smiling skies,
The beauteous Moon amidst the meaner stars.
Mr. Creech

*Vix ea fatus erat, mediâ cum sede senatus
Constitit alma Venus, nulli cernenda, sui que
Caesaris eripuit membris, nec in aëra solvi
Passa recentem animam, coelestibus intulit astris.
Dumque tulit lumen capere atque ignescere sensit
Emisitque sinu: Lunâ evolat altius illa,
Flammiferumque trahens spatioso limite crinem,
Stella micat.* — — — Ov. Met. Li. 19

This spoke; the Goddess to the Senate flew;
Where, her fair form conceal'd from mortal
view,
Her Caesar's heav'nly part she made her care,
Nor left the recent Soul to waste to air;
But bore it upwards to its native skies:
Glowing with new-born fires she saw it rise;
Forth springing from her bosom up it flew,
And kindling, as it soar'd, a Comet grew;
Above the lunar sphere it took its flight,
And shot behind it a long trail of light.

Mr. Walsley

Virgil draws the same figure of Augustus on
neus's shield as we see on this Medal. The Com
mentators tell us, that the star was engraven on
Augustus's helmet, but we may be sure Virgil
means such a figure of the Emperor as he uses

of Ancient Medals. III

be represented by in the *Roman* sculpture, and
 ch a one as we may suppose this to be that we
 ve before us.

*Hinc Augustus agens Italos in praelia Caesar,
 Sum patribus, populoque, Penatibus, et magnis
 Diis,*

*Stans celsâ in puppi; geminas cui tempora flammâs
 Leta vomunt, patriumque aperitur vertice fidus.*

Virg. *Æn.* Li. 8.

Young *Cæsar* on the stern in armour bright,
 Here leads the *Romans*, and the Gods, to fight:
 His beamy temples shoot their flames afar;
 And o'er his head is hung the *Julian* star.

Mr. Dryden.

the thunderbolt that lies by him is a mark of his
 potheosis, that makes him as it were a compa-
 on of *Jupiter*. Thus the Poets of his own age
 at deified him living,

Divisum Imperium cum Jove Cæsar habet. Virg.

Idic socium summo cum Jove numen habet. Ov.

regit Augustus socio per signa Tonante.

Manil. Li. 1.

ed tibi debetur cælum, te fulmine pollens,

Accipiet cupidi Regia magna Jovis.

Ov. de Augusto ad Liviam.

he wears on his head the *Corona Radiata*, which
 that time was another type of his Divinity.
 he spikes that shoot out from the crown were
 represent the rays of the Sun. There were
 twelve

112 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

twelve of them, in allusion to the Signs of the Zodiac. It is this kind of crown that *Virgil* describes

————— *ingenti mole Latinus*
Quadrijugo vehitur curru, cui tempora circum
Aurati bis sex radii fulgentia cingunt,
Solis avi specimen. ————— *Virg. Æn. Lib. 12.*

Four steeds the chariot of *Latinus* bear:
 Twelve golden beams around his temples play,
 To mark his lineage from the God of day.
Mr. Dryden.

FIG. 24: If you would know why the *corona radiata* is a representation of the Sun, you may see it in the figure of *Apollo* in the next reverse, where his head is encompassed with such an arch of glory as *Ovid* and *Statius* mention, that might be put on and taken off at pleasure.

————— *at genitor circum caput omne micantes*
Deposuit radios ————— *Ovid. Met. Lib. 2.*

The tender Sire was touch'd with what he said,
 And flung the blaze of glories from his head.

Imposuitque coma radios ————— *Ibid.*

Then fix'd his beamy circle on his head.

————— *licet ignipedum frenator equorum*
Ipse tuis alte radiantem crinibus arcum
Imprimat ————— *Statius. Theb. Lib. 1. ad Domitian.*

Tho' *Phœbus* longs to mix his rays with thine,
 And in thy glories more serenely shine. [Mr. Pope.]

his right hand he holds the whip with which
is supposed to drive the horses of the Sun : as
a pretty passage of *Ovid*, that some of his edi-
tors must needs fancy spurious.

*Colligit amentes, et adhuc terrore paventes,
Phæbus equos, stimuloque dolens et verbere sævit :
Sævit enim, natumque objectat, et imputat illis.*

Ov. Met. Lib. 2.

Prevail'd upon at length, again he took
The harness'd steeds, that still with horror shook,
And plies 'em with the lash, and whips 'em on,
And, as he whips, upbraids 'em with his son.

The double-pointed dart in his left hand is an
emblem of his beams, that pierce through such an
infinite depth of air, and enter into the very bow-
els of the earth. Accordingly *Lucretius* calls
them the darts of the day, as *Ansonius* to make
sport of witticism has follow'd his example.

Non rodii solis, neque lucida tela Diei. Lucr.

*Exultant uæ super arida saxa rapinæ,
Luciferique pavent letalia tela Diei.*

de piscibus captis. Auf. Eid. 10.

*Caligo terræ scinditur,
Percussa solis spiculo.*

Prud. Hym. 2.

I have now given you a sample of such emble-
matical Medals as are unriddled by the *Latin* Po-
ets, and have shown several passages in the *Latin*
Poets that receive an illustration from Medals.
Some of the Coins we have had before us have
not

II.4 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

not been explained by others, as many of them have been explained in a different manner. There are indeed others that have had very near the same explication put upon them, but as this explication has been supported by no authority, it can at best be looked upon but as a probable conjecture. It is certain, says *Eugenius*, there cannot be any more authentic illustrations of *Roman Medals*, especially of those that are full of fancy, than such as are drawn out of the *Latin Poets*. For as there is a great affinity between Designing and Poetry, so the *Latin Poets*, and the Designers of the *Roman Medals*, lived very near one another; were acquainted with the same customs, conversant with the same objects, and bred up to the same relish for wit and fancy. But who are the Ladies that we are next to examine? These are, says *Philander*, so many Cities, Nations and Provinces that present themselves to you under the shape of women. What you take for a fine Lady at first sight, when you come to look into her will prove a town, a country, or one of the four parts of the world. In short, you have now *Afric, Spain, France, Italy*, and several other nations of the earth before you. This is one of the pleasantest Maps, says *Cynthio*, that I ever saw. Your Geographers now and then fancy a country like a Leg or a Head, a Bear or a Dragon, but I never before saw them represented like women. I could not have thought your mountains, seas and promontories could have made up an assembly of such well-shaped persons. This therefore, says *Philander*, is a Geography particular to the Medallists. The Poets however have sometimes given into it, and furnish us with very good

lights for the explication of it.
The first Lady you see on the List is
Africa, she carries an Elephant's tooth
in her side.

Third Series.

FIG. I.

*gentibus ex illis quos mittit porta Syenes,
Mauri celeres, et Mauro obscurior Indus :
quos deposuit Nabathæo bellua saltu,
nimios, capitique graves——* Juv. Sat. 11.

is always quoin'd with the head of an Ele-
phant, to show that this animal is the breed of
that Country, as for the same reason she has
a Dragon lying at her feet.

*huic varias pestes, diversaque membra ferarum,
concessit bellis natura infesta futuris ;
horrendos angues, habitataque membra veneno,
mortis parias, viventia crimina terræ ;
vastos Elephantes habet, savosque Leones,
penas secunda suas, parit horrida tellus.*

Manil. Lib. 4. de Africa.

Here Nature, angry with mankind, prepares
strange monsters, instruments of future wars ;
Here Snakes, those Cells of poyson, take their
birth,

Those living crimes and grievance of the earth ;
Fruitful in its own plagues, the desert shore
Hears Elephants, and frightful Lions roar.

Mr. Creech.

Man in his description of the several noxious
animals of this country, mentions in particular
the flying Dragon that we see on this Medal.

Vos

116 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Vos quoque, qui cunctis innoxia numina terris
Serpitis, aurato nitidi fulgore dracones,
Pestiferos ardens facit Africa: ducitis altum
Aëra cum pennis, armentaque tota secuti
Rumpitis ingentes amplexi verberare tauros.
Nec tutus spatium est Elephas. datis omnia letbo:
Nec vobis opus est ad noxia fata veneno.*

Luc. Lib. 9.

And you, ye Dragons! of the scaly race,
Whom glittering gold and shining armours grace
In other nations harmless are you found,
Their guardian Genii and Protectors own'd;
In *Afric* only are you fatal; there,
On wide-expanded wings, sublime you rear
Your dreadful forms, and drive the yielding air.
The lowing Kine in droves you chase, and call
Some master of the herd, some mighty Bull:
Around his stubborn sides your tails you twist
By force compress, and burst his brawny chest.
Not Elephants are by their larger size
Secure, but with the rest become your prize.
Resistless in your Might, you all invade,
And for destruction need not poison's aid.

Mr. Rowe.

The Bull that appears on the other side of the Dragon, shows us that *Afric* abounds in agriculture.

— *tibi habe frumentum, Alledius inquit,
O Libya, disjunge boves, dum tubera mittas.*

Juv. Sat. 5.

— No more plough up the ground
O *Libya*, where such mushrooms can be found,
Alledius cries, but furnish us with store
Of mushrooms, and import thy corn no more.

Mr. Bowles.

This

This part of the world has always on Medals something to denote her wonderful fruitfulness, it was indeed the great granary of *Italy*. In the two following figures, the handful of wheat, the cornucopia, and basket of corn, are all emblems of the same signification.

*Sed quâ se campis squalentibus Africa tendit,
Serpentum largo coquitur facunda veneno:
Felix quâ pingues mitis plaga temperat agros;
Nec Cerere Ennaâ, Pharion nec victa colono.*

Sil. It. Lib. 1.

Frumenti quantum metit Africa—

Hor. Sat. 3. Lib. 2.

—segetes mirantur Iberas

*Horrea; nec Libyæ senserunt damna rebellis
tam transalpinâ contenti messe Quirites.*

Claud. in Eutrop. Lib. 1.

The Lion on the second Medal marks FIG. 2.
out for the

—Leonum

Arida nutrix.

Hor.

The Scorpion on the third is another FIG. 3.
of her productions, as *Lucan* mentions it in particular, in the long catalogue of her venomous animals.

—quis fata putaret

Scorpion, aut vires maturæ mortis habere?

Ille minax nodis, et recto verberare sævus,

esse tulit cælo victi decus Orionis. Luc. Lib. 9.

Who,

118 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Who, that the Scorpion's insect form survey
Would think that ready Death his call obeys
Threat'ning he rears his knotty tail on high,
The vast *Orion* thus he doom'd to die,
And fix'd him, his proud trophy, in the sky.

Mr. Ro

The three figures you have here shown us, *Eugenius*, give me an idea of a description or in *Clandian*, that I must confess I did not before know what to make of. They represent *Africa* the shape of a woman, and certainly allude to corn and head-dress that she wears on old Co

— — *mediis apparet in astris*
Africa, rescissæ vestes, et spicea passim
Serta jacent, lacero crinales vertice dentes,
Et fractum pendebat ebur— Claud. de Bel. G

Next *Afric*, mounting to the blest Abodes,
Pensive approach'd the Synod of the Gods:
No arts of dress the weeping Dame adorn;
Her garments rent, and wheaten garlands to
The fillets, grac'd with teeth in Ivory rows,
Broke and disorder'd dangle on her brows.

Tum spicis et dente comas illustris eburno,
Et calido rubicunda die, sic Africa fatur.

Claud. de Conf. Stil. Lib

I think, says *Philander*, there is no question the Poet has copied out in his description the figure that *Africa* made in ancient sculpture painting. The next before us is *Eg*

FIG. 4. Her basket of wheat shows us the fruitfulness of the country, which is sed by the inundations of the *Nile*.

Syr

artibus hinc Libycis tuta est Ægyptus: at inde
urgite septeno rapidus mare summovet amnis:
terra suis contenta bonis, non indiga mercis,
at Jovis; in solo tanta est fiducia Nilo.

Luc. Lib. 8.

by Nature strengthned with a dang'rous strand,
her Syrts and untry'd channels guard the land.
rich in the fatness of her plenteous soil,
she plants her only confidence in Nile.

Mr. Rowe.

the instrument in her hand is the *Sistrum* of the
Egyptians, made use of in the worship of the
goddess *Isis*.

— Nilotica sistris

ipa sonat —

Claud. de 4to Conf. Honor.

Medals you see it in the hand of *Egypt*, of
or any of her Worshippers. The Poets too
take the same use of it, as *Virgil* has placed it
in *Cleopatra's* hand, to distinguish her from an
Egyptian.

Regina in mediis patrio vocat agmina fistro.

Virg. Æn. Lib. 8.

The Queen her self, amidst the loud alarms,
With Cymbals toss'd, her fainting soldiers warms.

Mr. Dryden.

— restabant Æthia bella,

que ipsa Isiaco certârunt fulmina fistro.

Manil. Lib. 1.

— imitataque Lunam

cornua fulserant, crepuitque sonabile fistrum.

de Iside. Ov. Met. Lib. 9.

— The

120 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

— The lunar horns, that bind
The brows of *Isis*, cast a blaze around;
The trembling Timbrel made a murm'ring sound
Mr. Dryden

*Quid tua nunc Isis tibi, Delia? quid mihi proferat
Ilia tuâ toties vera repulsa manu?*

Tib. Lib. i. El.

*Nos in templa tuam Romana accepimus Isis,
Semideosque canes, et sistra jubentia luctus.*

Luc. Lib.

Have we with honours dead *Osiris* crown'd,
And mourn'd him to the Timbrel's tinkling
sound?

Receiv'd her *Isis* to divine abodes,
And rank'd her dogs deform'd, with Roman
Gods? Mr. Rowe

The bird before her is the *Egyptian Ibis*. The
figure however does not represent the living bird
but rather an idol of it, as one may guess by the
pedestal it stands upon, for the *Egyptians* worshipped
it as a God.

*Quis nescit, Volusi Bitbynice, qualia demens
Ægyptus portentâ colat? crocodilon adorât
Pars hæc, illa pavet saturam serpentibus Ibis
Effigies sacri nitet aurea Circopithecæ.* Juv. Sat.

How *Egypt*, mad with superstition grown,
Makes Gods of monsters, but too well is known
One sect devotion to *Nile's* serpent pays;
Others to *Ibis*, that on serpents preys.

Wh

Where, *Thebes*, thy hundred gates lie unrepair'd,
And where main'd *Memnon*'s magick harp is
heard,

Where these are mould'ring left, the fots com-
bine

With pious care a *Monkey* to enshrine.

Mr. Tate.

Veneram precaris? comprecare et Simiam.

Placet sacratus aspis Æsculapii?

Crocodilus, Ibis et Canes cur displicent?

Prudentius. Pas. i. Romani.

We have *Mauritania* on the fifth Me-

dal, leading a horse with something like FIG. 5.

thread, for where there is a bridle in old Coins

you see it much more distinctly. In her other

and she holds a switch. We have the design of

this Medal in the following descriptions that co-

operate the *Moors* and *Numidians*, Inhabitants of

Mauritania, for their horsemanship.

Illic passim exultant Numide, gens inscia freni:

Inter geminas per ludam mobilis aures

Quadrupedum flectit non cedens virga lupatis:

Murix bellorum bellatorumque virorum,

Tellus—————

Sil. It. Li. i.

On his hot Steed, unus'd to curb or rein,

The black *Numidian* prances o'er the plain:

A wand betwixt his ears directs the course,

And as a Bridle turns th' obedient horse.

— an *Mauri* fremitum rancosque repulsus

Umbonum et nostras passuri, comminus enses?

Non contra clypeis tectos, galeisque micantes

VOL. III.

F

Ibitis;

122 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Ibitis; in solis longè fiducia telis.
Exarmatus erit, cum missile torserit, hostis.
Dextra movet jaculum, prætentat pallia levâ,
Cætera nudus Eques; sonipes ignarus habena:
Virga regit, non ulla fides, non agminis ordo;
Arma oneri.——— Claud. de Bel. Gildon.*

Can *Moors* sustain the press, in close-fought fields,
Of shorten'd fauchions and repelling shields?
Against a host of quiv'ring spears ye go,
Nor helm nor buckler guards the naked foe;
The naked foe, who vainly trusts his art,
And flings away his armour in his dart:
His dart the right hand shakes, the left uprears
His robe, beneath his tender skin appears.
Their Steeds un-rein'd, obey the horseman's wand,
Nor know their legions when to march, or stand;
In the war's dreadful laws untaught and rude,
A mob of men, a martial multitude.

The Horse too may stand as an emblem of the
warlike genius of the people.

Bello armantur Equi, bella hæc armenta minantur.
Virg. *Æn.* Li. 3.

FIG. 6. From *Africa* we will cross over into
Spain. There are learned Medallists
that tell us, the Rabbet which you see before her
feet, may signifie either the great multitude of
these Animals that are found in *Spain*, or per-
haps the several mines that are wrought within
the bowels of that country, the *Latin* word *Cu-
niculus* signifying either a Rabbet or a Mine. But
these Gentlemen do not consider, that it is not
the

Word but the Figure that appears on the Medal. *Cuniculus* may stand for a Rabbet or a Mine, but the picture of a Rabbet is not the picture of a Mine. A pun can be no more engraven than it can be translated. When the word construed into its idea the double meaning vanishes. The figure therefore before us means a real Rabbet, which is there found in vast multitudes.

Cuniculosæ Celtiberiæ fili. Catul. in Egnatium.

The Olive-branch tell us, it is a country that abounds in Olives, as it is for this reason that Claudian in his description of Spain binds an Olive branch about her head.

—*glaucis tum prima Minervæ
Nexa comam foliis, fulvæque intexta micantem
Veste Tagum, tales profert Hispania voces.*

Claud. de Laud. Stil. Li. 2.

Thus Spain, whose brows the olive wreaths in-
fold,

And o'er her robe a *Tagus* streams in gold.

Martial has given us the like figure of one of the greatest rivers in Spain.

*Bætis oliviferâ crinem redimite coronâ,
Aurea qui nitidis vellera tingis aquis:
Quem Bromius quem Pallas amat—*

Mar. Li. 12. Ep. 99.

Fair *Bætis*! Olives wreath thy azure locks;
In fleecy gold thou cloath'st the neighb'ring
flocks:

124 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Thy fruitful banks with rival-bounty smile,
While *Bacchus* wine bestows, and *Pallas* oil.

And *Prudentius* of one of its eminent towns.

*Tu decem sanctos revebes et octo,
Caesar Augusta studiosa Christi,
Verticem flavis oleis revincta
Pacis honore.*

Prudent. Hymn.

FIG. 7. *France*, you see, has a Sheep, by her
not only as a sacrifice, but to shew the
the riches of the country consisted chiefly
flocks and pasturage. Thus *Horace* mentions
the commodities of different countries,

*Quanquam nec Calabriae mella ferunt apes,
Nec Lastrigonia Bacchus in amphora
Languescit mihi, nec pinguis Gallicis
Crescunt vellera pascuis.* Hor. Od. 16. Li.

Tho' no *Calabrian* Bees do give
Their grateful tribute to my hive;
No wines, by rich *Campania* sent,
In my ignoble casks ferment;
No flocks in *Gallic* plains grow fat;—

Mr. Creech

She carries on her shoulders the *Sagulum* the
Virgil speaks of as the habit of the ancient Gauls

*Aurea caesaries ollis, atque aurea vestis:
Virgatis lucent sagulis—* Virg. *Aen.* Lib.

Th

The gold dissembled well their yellow hair;
And golden chains on their white necks they wear;
Gold are their vests—— Mr. Dryden.

he is drawn in a posture of sacrificing for the
arrival of the Emperor, as we may learn
from the inscription. We find in the several
medals that were struck on *Adrian's* progress
through the Empire, that at his arrival they offer-
ed a sacrifice to the Gods for the reception of so
great a blessing. *Horace* mentions this custom.

*Tum mea (si quid loquar audiendam)
Vocis atcedet bona pars; et O Sol,
Pulcher, & laudande, canam, recepto
Cæsare felix.——*

*Ten decem tauri, totidemque vacca;
Ille tener solvet vitulus——* Hor. Od. 2. Lib. 4.

And there, if any patient ear
My Muse's feeble song will hear
My voice shall sound thro' *Rome*;
Thee, Sun, I'll sing, thee, lovely fair,
Thee, thee I'll praise, when *Cæsar's* come.——

Ten large fair bulls, ten lusty cows,
Must die, to pay thy richer vows;
Of my small stock of kine
A calf just wean'd —— Mr. Creech.

Italy has a Cornucopia in her hand, FIG. 8.
to denote her fruitfulness;

—— *magna parens frugum Saturnia tellus.*
Virg. Geor. 3.

126 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

and a crown of towers on her head to figure on the many towns and cities that stand upon her. *Lucan* has given her the like ornament, when he represents her addressing her self to *Julius Cæsar*

*Ingens visa duci patriæ trepidantis Imago :
Clara per obscuram vultu mæstissima noctem,
Turrigero canos effundens vertice crines,
Cæsariæ, lacerâ nudisque adstare lacertis,
Et gemitu permista loqui*—— *Lucan. Lib.*

Amidst the dusky horrors of the night,
A wondrous vision stood confest to sight;
Her awful head *Rome's* rev'rend image rear'd,
Trembling and sad the Matron form appear'd
A tow'ry crown her hoary temples bound,
And her torn tresses rudely hung around:
Her naked arms uplifted ere she spoke,
Then groaning thus the mournful silence broke

Mr. Rowe

She holds a sceptre in her other hand, and sits on a globe of the heavens, to shew that she is the Sovereign of nations, and that all the influences of the Sun and Stars fall on her dominions. *Claudian* makes the same compliment to *Rome*.

Ipsa triumphatis quæ possidet æthera regnis.

Claud. in Prob. et Olyb. Conf.

*Jupiter arce suâ totum dum spectat in orbem,
Nil nisi Romanum quod tueatur habet.*

Ov. de fast. Lib. 1.

Jove finds no realm, when he the globe surveys
But what to *Rome* submissive homage pays.

Orbem

*Orbem jam totum victor Romanus habebat,
Quà mare, quà tellus, quà fidus currit utrumque.*
Petron.

Now Rome, sole Empress reigns from pole to pole,
Where-ever earth extends, or oceans roll.

The picture that *Claudian* makes of Rome one would think was copied from the next Medal. FIG. 9.

*—innupta ritus imitata Minervæ:
Nam neque casariam crinali stringere cultu,
Colla nec ornatu patitur mollire retorto:
Dextrum nuda latus, niveos exerta lacertos,
Audacem reteggit mammam, laxumque coercens
Mordet gemma sinum.——*

*Clipeus Titana lucessit
Lumine, quem totâ variarat Mulciber arte;
Hic patrius, Mavortis amor, foetusque notantur
Romulei. post annis inest, et bellina nutrix.*

Claud. in Prob. et Olyb. Conf.

No costly fillets knot her hair behind,
Nor female trinkets round her neck are twin'd.
Bold on the right her naked arm she shows,
And half the bosom's unpolluted snows;
Whilst on the left is buckled o'er her breast,
In diamond clasps, the military vest.
The Sun was dazled as her shield she rear'd,
Where, varied o'er by *Mulciber*, appear'd
The loves of *Mars* her Sire, fair *Ilia*'s joys,
The wolf, the *Tyber*, and the infant boys.

The next figure is *Achaia*,

FIG. 10.

F 4

I

128 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

I am sorry, says *Cymbio*, to find you running farther off us. I was in hopes you would have shown us our own nation, when you were near us as *France*. I have here, *Ca*

FIG. 11. *Philander*, one of *Augustus's* *Britannia's*. You see she is not drawn like other countries, in a soft peaceful posture, but adorned with emblems that mark out the military genius of her Inhabitants. This is, I think, the only commendable quality that the old Poets have touched upon in the description of our country. I had once made a collection of all the passages in the *Latin* Poets, that give any account of us, but I find them so very malicious, that would look like a libel on the nation to repeat them to you. We seldom meet with our forefathers, but they are coupled with some epithet or another to blacken them. Barbarous, Cruel and Inhospitable are the best terms they can afford us, which it would be a kind of injustice to publish, since their posterity are become so polite, good-natured, and kind to strangers. To mention therefore those parts only that relate to the present Medal. She sits on a globe that stands in water, to denote that she is Mistress of a new world, separate from that which the *Romans* had before conquered, by the interposition of the sea. I think we cannot doubt of this interpretation, if we consider how she has been represented by the ancient Poets.

Et penitus toto divisos orbe Britannos. Virg. Ec. 1.

The rest among the *Britons* be confin'd;
A race of men from all the world disjoin'd.

Mr. Dryden.
Adspice,

*Adspice, confundit populos impervia tellus :
Conjunctum est, quod adhuc orbis, et orbis erat.
Ver. Poet. apud Scalig. Catul.*

*At nunc oceanus geminos interluit orbes.
Id. de Britannia et opposito Continente.*

— nostro diducta Britannia mundo. Claud.

*Nec stetit oceano, remisque ingressa profundum,
Vincendos alio quaesivit in orbe Britannos. Id.*

The feet of *Britannia* are washed by the waves,
in the same Poet.

*— cujus vestigia verrit
Ceruleus, oceanique astitum mentitur, amictus.
Id. de Laud. Stil. Lib. 2.*

She bears a *Roman* Ensign in one of her hands,
to confess herself a conquered province.

*— victoria Caesar
Signa Caledonios transvexit ad usque Britannos.
Sidon. Apollin.*

But to return to *Acbaia*, whom we left upon her knees before the Emperor FIG. 10.
Adrian. She has a pot before her with a sprig of Parsly rising out of it. I will not here trouble you with a dull story of *Hercules's* eating a salade of Parsly for his refreshment, after his encounter with the *Nemean* Lion. It is certain, there were in *Acbaia* the *Nemean* Games, and that a garland of Parsly was the Victor's reward. You have an account of these Games in *Ausonius*.

130 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Quattuor antiquos celebravit Achaia Ludos,
Cœlicolam duo sunt, et duo festa hominum.
Sacra Jovis, Phœbique, Palemonis, Archemorique.
Serta quibus pinus, malus, oliva, apium.*

Auf. de Lustral. Agon.

Greece, in four games thy martial youth were
train'd;

For Heroes two, and two for Gods ordain'd:
Jove bade the Olive round his Victor wave;
Phœbus to his an Apple-garland gave;
The Pine, Palemon; nor with less renown,
Archemorus conferr'd the Parsly-crown.

Archemori Nemeæa colunt funebria Theba.

Id. de locis Agon.

— *Alcides Nemeæa sacravit honorem.*

de Auf. Agon. Id.

Archemori Nemeæa colunt funebria Theba. Id.

One reason why they chose Parsly for a Garland,
was doubtless because it always preserves its ver-
dure, as *Horace* opposes it to the short-lived Lilly.

Non vivax apium, nec breve lilium. Lib. i. Od. 36.

Let fading Lillies and the Rose
Their beauty and their smell disclose;
Let long-liv'd Parsly grace the feast,
And gently cool the heated guest. [Mr. Creech.

Juvenal mentions the Crown that was made of
it, and which here surrounds the head of *Achaia*.

— *Graiaque*

of Ancient Medals. 131

— *Graiaque apium meruisse coronæ.* Juv. Sat. 8.

And winning at a Wake their Parsly crown.

Mr. Stepney.

She presents herself to the Emperor in the same posture that the *Germans* and *English* still salute the Imperial and Royal family.

— *jas imperiumque Phraates
Caesaris accepit genibus minor.* —

Hor. Epif. 12. L. 1.

The haughty *Parthian* now to *Cæsar* kneels.

Mr. Creech.

*Ille qui donat diadema fronti
Quem genu nixa tremuere gentes.*

Senec. Thyest. Act. 3.

— *Non, ut inflexo genu.
Regnantem adores, petimus.*

Id.

*Te linguis variæ gentes, missique rogatum
Fœdera Persarum procures cum patre sedentem,
Hac quondam videre domo; positâque tiarâ
Submisere genu.* — Claud. ad Honorium.

Thy infant Virtue various climes admir'd,
And various tongues to sound thy praise conspir'd:
Thee next the Sovereign seat, the *Persians* view'd,
When in this Regal Dome for peace they su'd:
Each Turban low, in sign of worship, wav'd;
And every knee confess the boon they crav'd.

Sicily appears before *Adrian* in the same posture. She has a bundle of Corn

FIG. 12.

in

132 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

In her hand, and a Garland of it on her head,
 she abounds in wheat, and was consecrated to
Ceres.

*Utraque frugiferis est Insula nobilis arvis:
 Nec plus Hesperiam longinquis messibus ulla,
 Nec Romana complerunt horrea terra.*

de Sicilia et Sardinia. Luc. Ll. 2

Sardinia too, renown'd for yellow fields,
 With *Sicily* her bounteous tribute yields;
 No lands a glebe of richer tillage boast,
 Nor wast more plenty to the *Roman* coast.

Mr. Rowe

*Terra tribus scopulis vatam procurrit in aquor
 Trinacris, a positu nomen adepta loci,
 Grata domus Cereri. multas ibi possidet arbes:
 In quibus est culto fertilis Henna solo.*

Ov. de Fast. Li. 4

To *Ceres* dear, the fruitful land is fam'd
 For three tall Capes, and thence *Trinacria* nam'd:
 There *Henna* well rewards the tiller's toil,
 The fairest Champian of the fairest Isle.

FIG. 13. We find *Judea* on several coins of
Vespasian and *Titus*, in a posture that
 denotes sorrow and captivity. The first figure of
 her is drawn to the life, in a picture that *Seneca*
 has given us of the *Trojan* matrons bewailing
 their captivity.

———— pares exertos
Turba lacertos. Veste remissâ
Substringe sinus, uterogue tenus
Pateant artus —————

—————cadas

— cadat ex humeris
Vestis aperitis: imumque tegat
Suffulta latus. jam nuda vocant
Pectora dextras. nunc nunc vires
Exprome, Dolor, tuas.

Hecuba ad Trojan. chor. Sen. Troas. Act. 1.

— — — Bare
Your arms, your vestures slackly ty'd
Beneath your naked bosoms, slide
Down to your waists — — —

— — — Let
From your divested shoulders slide
Your garments, down on either side.
Now bared bosoms call for blows,
Now, Sorrow, all thy pow'rs disclose.

Sir Ed. Sherburne.

— aperta pectora matres
Significant luctum — — —

Ov. Met. Li. 13.

Who bar'd their breasts, and gave their hair to
flow:

The signs of grief, and mark of publick woe.

The head is veiled in both figures, as another ex-
pression of grief.

— ipsa tristi vestis obtenta caput
Velata, juxta praesides astat Deos.

Sen. Herc. fur. Act. 2.

Sic ubi fata, caput ferali obducit amictu,
Decrevitque pati tenebras, puppisque cavernis
Delituit: seivamque arctè complexa dolorem
Perfruitur lacrymis, et amat pro conjuge luctum.

Luc. Li. 9. de Cornelia.

So

134 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

So said the Matron; and about her head
Her veil she draws, her mournful eyes to shade
Resolv'd to shroud in thickest shades her woe,
She seeks the ship's deep darksome Hold below
There lonely left, at leisure to complain,
She hugs her sorrows, and enjoys her pain;
Still with fresh tears the living grief would feed
And fondly loves it, in her husband's stead.

Mr. Row

I need not mention her sitting on the ground, because we have already spoken of the aptness of such a posture to represent an extreme affliction. I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the *Romans* might have had an eye on the customs of the *Jewish* nation, as well as of those of their country, in the several marks of sorrow they have set on this figure. The Psalmist describes the *Jews* lamenting their captivity in the same pensive posture. By the *masters of Babylon we sat down and wept, when we remembered thee, O Sion*. But what is more remarkable, we find *Judea* represented as a woman in sorrow sitting on the ground, in a passage of the Prophet that foretells the very captivity intended on this Medal. The covering of the head and the rending of garments, we find very often in Holy Scripture, as the expressions of a raging grief. But what is the tree we see on both the Medals? We find, says *Philander*, not only on these, but on several other coins that relate to *Judea*, the figure of a Palm-tree, to show us that Palms are the growth of the country. Thus *Silius Italicus*, speaking of *Vespasian's* conquest, makes it the subject of this Medal.

Almonio ab. q. id. and

20

Pal

Palmiferamque senex bello domitabit Idumen.

Sil. It. Li. 3.

artial seems to have hinted at the many pieces of painting and sculpture that were occasioned by the conquest of *Judea*, and had generally something of the Palm-tree in them. It begins an Epigram on the death of *Scorpus* a chariot-driver, which in those degenerate times of the Empire was looked upon as a public calamity.

Friskis Idumeas frangat Victoria palmas;

Plange Favor sœva pectora nuda manu.

Mart. Li. 10. Epig. 50.

The man by the Palm-tree in the first of these medals, is supposed to be a *Jew* with his hands bound behind him.

I need not tell you that the winged figure on the other Medal is a *Victory*. FIG. 14.

She is represented here as on many other coins, writing something on a shield. We find this way of registering a *Victory* touched upon in *Virgil*, and *Silius Italicus*.

Ere cavo clypeum, magni gestamen Abantis,

Postibus adversis figo, et rem carmine signo;

Eneas hæc de Danaïs victoribus arma.

Virg. Æn. Lib. 3.

fix'd upon the Temple's lofty door
The brazen shield, which vanquish'd *Abas* bore:
The verse beneath my name and actions speaks,
These arms *Eneas* took from conqu'ring
Greeks.

Mr. Dryden.

Pyrenes

136 Dialogues upon the Usefulness

*Pyrenes tumulo clypeum cum carmine figunt;
Hasdrubalis spoliū Gradivo Scipio victor.*

Sil. Ital. Li. 1.

High on *Pyrene's* airy top they plac'd,
The captive Shield, with this inscription grac'd
" Sacred to *Mars*, these votive spoils proclaim
" The fate of *Asdrubal*, and *Scipio's* fame.

FIG 15. *Parthia* has on one side of her
Bow and Quiver which are so much
talked of by the Poets. *Lucan's* account of the
Parthians is very pretty and poetical.

Parthique sequente

*Murus erit, quodcumque potest obflare sagittæ—
Illita tela dolis, nec Martem comminus unquam
Ausu pati virtus, sed longè tendere nervos,
Et, quo ferre velint, permittete vulnera ventis.*

Luc. Li.

Each fence, that can their winged shafts endure
Stands, like a fort, impregnable, secure—
To taint their coward darts is all their care,
And then to trust them to the fitting air.

Mr. Ro

Sagittiferosque Parthos.

The Crown she holds in her hand, refers to
crown of gold that *Parthia*, as well as other p
vinces, presented to the Emperor *Antonine*,
presenting a Crown, was the giving up the
veregrity into his hands.

*Ipse orationes ad me, regnique coronam,
Cum sceptro misit—*

Virg. Æn. Lib

Tar

Tarhon, the *Tuscan* Chief, to me has sent
Their Crown, and ev'ry regal ornament.

Mr. Dryden.

Antioch has an *Anchor* by her, in FIG. 16.
memory of her founder *Seleucus*, whose
face was all born with this mark upon them, if
you'll believe *Historians*. *Ansonius* has taken
notice of it in his verses on this city.

— — — *Illa Seleucum*
Nuncupat ingenuum, cujus fuit Anchora signum,
Qualis iusta solet; generis nota certa, per omnem
Nam sobolis seriem nativa cucurrit imago.
Aus. Ordo Nobil. Urbium.

Thee, great *Seleucus*, bright in *Grecian* fame!
The tow'rs of *Antioch* for their founder claim:
Thee *Phœbus* at thy birth his son confess,
By the fair *Anchor* on the babe impress;
Which all thy genuine off-spring went to grace,
From thigh to thigh transmissive thro' the race.

Smyrna is always represented by an FIG. 17.
Amazon, that is said to have been her
foundress. You see her here entring into a
combat with *Thyatira*. Each of them holds her
celestial Deity in her hand.

His ille, et isti fœderis testes Deos
provocat. — — — — — Sen. Phœnix. Aët. 1.

In the left arm of *Smyrna*, is the *Pelta* or Buck-
le of the *Amazons*, as the long weapon by her
the *Bipennis* or *Securis*.

Non

138 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Non tibi Amazonia est pro me sumenda securis
Aut excisa levi pelta gerenda manu.*

Ov. Li. 3. Epif. 1. ex Po

Lunatis agmina peltis.

In their right hands a pointed Dart they wield
The left, for ward, sustains the lunar Shield.

Mr. Dryd

*Videre Rheti bella sub Alpibus
Drusum gerentem, et Vindelici; quibus
Mos unde deductus per omne
Tempus Amazonia securi
Dextras obarmet querere distuli.* Hor. Od. 4. Li

Such *Drusus* did in arms appear,
When near the *Alps* he urg'd the war:
In vain the *Rheti* did their axes wield,
Like *Amazons* they fought, like women fled
field:

But why those savage troops this weapon chose
Confirm'd by long establish'd use,
Historians would in vain disclose.

FIG. 18. The dress that *Arabia* appears
brings to my mind the description
can has made of these eastern nations.

*Quicquid ad Eoos tractus, mandique teporem
Labitur, emollit gentes clementia cæli.
Illic et laxas vestes, et fluxa virorum
Volamenta vides.* —

Luc. Lib.

While *Asia's* softer climate, form'd to please,
Dissolves her sons in indolence and ease.

He

of Ancient Medals. 139

Here filken robes invest unmanly limbs,
And in long trains the flowing Purple streams.
Mr. Rowe.

He bears in one hand a sprig of frankincense.

— *solis est thurea virga Sabeis.* Virg.

And od'rous frankincense on the Sabaean bough.
Mr. Dryden.

Thurisferos Arabum saltus. Claud. de 3. Conf. Hon.

Thurilegos Arabas — Ov. de Fas. Lib. 4.

On the other hand you see the perfumed reed, as
The garland on her head may be supposed to be
Taken out of some other part of her fragrant
Productions.

*Hec procul in molles Arabas terramque ferentem
Delicias, variaque novos radicis honores;
Leniter adfundit gemmantia littora pontus,
Et terra mare nomen habet* —

de sinu Arabico. Manil. Lib. 4.

More west the other soft Arabia beats,
Where incense grows, and pleasing odour sweats;
The Bay is call'd th' Arabian gulf; the name
The country gives it, and 'tis great in fame.
Mr. Creech.

*Urantur pia thura focis, urantur odores,
Quos tener à terrâ divite mittit Arabs.*

Tibul. Lib. 2. El. 2.

— *fit dives anomo,
Cinnamague, costumque suam, sudatoque ligno.*
Thura

140 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Thura ferat, floresque alios Panchaia tellus,
Dum ferat, et Myrrham.* Ov. Met. Lib. 1.

Let *Araby* extol her happy coast,
Her Cinnamon, and sweet *Amomum* boast;
Her fragrant flowers, her trees with precious
tears,
Her second harvests, and her double years:
How can the land be call'd so blest'd, that
Myrrha bears? Mr. Dryden.

— *Odorate spirant medicamina Sylve.* Man.

The trees drop balfam, and on all the boughs
Health fits, and makes it fovereign as it flows.
Mr. Grece

*Cinnami sylvas Arabes beatos
Vidit* — — — Sen. OEdip. Act.

What a delicious country is this, says *Cynbio*
a man almost supells it in the descriptions that
are made of it. The Camel is in *Arabia*, I sup-
pose, a beast of burden, that helps to carry
its spices. We find the Camel, says *Philander*
mentioned in *Perfian* on the same account.

Tolle recens primus piper e sitiente Camelo.
Perf. Sat. 1.

— — — The precious weight
Of pepper and *Sabeau* incense, take
With thy own hands from the tir'd Camel's back
Mr. Dryden

He loads the Camel with pepper, because the
animal and its cargo are both the productions of
the same country. *Merciba*

Mercibus hic Italis mutat sub sole recenti
ingosum piper——— Id. Sat. 5.

The greedy Merchants, led by lucre, run
 To the parch'd *Indies* and the rising Sun;
 From thence hot pepper, and rich drugs they
 bear,
 Cart'ring for spices their *Italian* ware.

Mr. Dryden.

You have given us some quotations out of
Persius this morning, says *Eugenius*, that in my
 opinion have a great deal of poetry in them. I
 have often wondered at Mr. Dryden for passing so
 severe a censure on this Author. He fancies the
 description of a Wreck that you have already ci-
 ted, is too good for *Persius*, and that he might
 have helpt in it by *Lucan*, who was one of his
 contemporaries. For my part, says *Cynthio*, I am
 far from Mr. Dryden's opinion in this particu-
 lar, that I fancy *Persius* a better Poet than *Lucan*:
 and that had he been engaged on the same sub-
 ject, he would at least in his Expressions and De-
 scriptions have out-writ the *Pbarsalia*. He was
 indeed employed on subjects that seldom led him
 to any thing like Description, but where he has
 an occasion of shewing himself, we find very
 few of the *Latin* Poets that have given a grea-
 ter beauty to their Expressions. His obscurities
 are indeed sometimes affected, but they generally
 arise from the remoteness of the Customs, Per-
 sons and Things he alludes to: as Satyr is for
 this reason more difficult to be understood
 than those that are not of the same Age with it,
 than any other kind of Poetry. Love-verses and
 Heroics

142 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Heroics deal in Images that are ever fixed and settled in the nature of things, but a thousand ideas enter into Satyr, that are as changeable and unsteady as the mode or the humours of mankind.

Our three friends had passed away the whole morning among their Medals and Latin Poets. *Philander* told them it was now too late to enter on another Series, but if they would take up with such a dinner as he could meet with in his Lodgings, he would afterwards lay the rest of his Medals before them. *Cymbio* and *Eugenis* were both of them so well pleased with the novelty of the subject, that they would not refuse the offer *Philander* made them.



DIA



DIALOGUE III.

*causa est discriminis hujus
 unicum Argentum in titulos faciesque minutas.*
 Juv. Sat. 14.

PARALLEL between the Ancient and Modern MEDALS.

HILANDER used every morning to take a walk in a neighbouring wood, that stood on the borders of the *Thames*. It was cut through by abundance of beautiful allies, which terminating on the water, looked like so many painted views in perspective. The banks of the river and the thickness of the shades drew into view all the birds of the country, that at Sun-rise filled the wood with such a variety of notes, as made the prettiest confusion imaginable. I have seen in descriptions of this nature the scenes generally supposed to grow out of the Author's imagination, and if they are not charming in all their parts, the Reader never imputes it to a want of sun or soil, but to the Writer's barrenness of invention. It is *Cicero's* observation of the Plane-tree, that makes so flourishing a figure in one of *Plato's* Dialogues, that it did not draw

draw its nourishment from the fountain that by it and watered its roots, but from the richness of the style that describes it. For my own part, as I design only to fix the scene of the following Dialogue, I shall not endeavour to give it any other ornaments than those which nature has bestowed upon it.

Philander was here enjoying the cool of morning, among the dews that lay on every thing about him, and that gave the air such freshness as is not a little agreeable in the part of the year. He not been here long before he was joined by *Cymbio* and *Eugenius*. *Cymbio* immediately fell upon *Philander* for breaking his night's rest. You have so filled my head, says he, with old Coins, that I have had nothing but figures and inscriptions before my eyes. I chanced to fall into a little slumber, it was immediately interrupted with the vision of a *Cassius* or a *Cornu-copia*. You will make me believe, says *Philander*, that you begin to be reconciled to Medals. They say it is a sure sign a man loves money, when he is used to find it in his dreams. There is certainly, says *Eugenius*, something like Avarice in the study of Medals. The more a man knows of them, the more he desires to know. There is one subject in particular that *Cymbio*, as well as my self, has a mind to engage you in. We would fain know how the Ancient and Modern Medals differ from one another, and which of them deserves the preference. You have a mind to engage me in this subject, says *Philander*, that is perhaps of a larger extent than you imagine. To examine it thoroughly, it would be necessary to take the

pieces, and to speak of the difference that shews
 self in their Metals, in the Occasion of stamp-
 ing them; in the Inscriptions, and in the Figures
 that adorn them. Since you have divided your
 subject, says *Cynthio*, be so kind as to enter on it
 without any further preface.

We should first of all, says *Philander*, consider
 the difference of the Metals that we find in an-
 cient and modern Coins, but as this speculation
 is more curious than improving, I believe you
 will excuse me if I do not dwell long upon it.
 You may understand all the learned part of this
 science, without knowing whether there were
 Coins of iron or lead among the old *Romans*,
 and if a man is well acquainted with the Device
 of a Medal, I do not see what necessity there is
 in being able to tell whether the Medal itself be
 of copper or *Corinthian* brass. There is how-
 ever so great a difference between the antique and
 modern Medals, that I have seen an Antiquary
 take an old Coin, among other tryals, to distin-
 guish the age of it by its Taste. I remember
 when I laugh'd at him for it, he told me with a
 great deal of vehemence, there was as much dif-
 ference between the relish of ancient and modern
 tastes, as between an apple and a turnep. It is
 so, says *Engenius*, but they found out the
 smell too of an ancient Medal. They would
 not be able to judge of it by all the senses.
 The Touch, I have heard, gives almost as good
 evidence as the Sight, and the Ringing of a Me-
 dal is, I know, a very common experiment. But
 I suppose this last proof you mention relates only
 to such Coins as are made of your baser sorts of
 metal. And here, says *Philander*, we may ob-
 serve

146 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

serve the prudence of the Ancients above that the Moderns, in the care they took to perpetuate the memory of great actions. They knew very well that silver and gold might fall into the hands of the covetous or ignorant, who would disrespect them for the Device they bore, but for the Metal they were made of. Nor were the apprehensions ill-founded; for it is not easily imagined how many of these noble monuments of history have perished in the goldsmiths hands; before they came to be collected together by the learned men of these two or three last Centuries. Inscriptions, Victories, Buildings, and a thousand other pieces of antiquity were melted down in those barbarous Ages, that thought figures and letters only served to spoil the gold that was changed with them. Your Medallists look on this destruction of Coins, as on the burning of the *Alexandrian* Library, and would be content to compound for them, with almost the loss of a *Phœnician*. To prevent this in some measure, the ancients placed the greatest variety of their devices on their brass and copper Coins, which were in no fear of falling into the clippers hands, nor in any danger of melting till the general conflagration. On the contrary, our modern Medals are most in silver or gold, and often in a very small number of each. I have seen a golden one at *Piscina*, of *Philip* the second, that weighed two and twenty pound, which is probably singular in its kind, and will not be able to keep it self long out of the furnace when it leaves the Emperor's Treasury. I remember another in the King of *Russia's* collection, that was in it three pound weight of gold. The Prince who struck this

Medals

Medals, says *Eugenius*, seem to have designed
 rather as an ostentation of their Wealth,
 than of their Virtues. They fancied probably, it
 was a greater honour to appear in gold than in
 silver, and that a Medal receives all its value
 from the rarity of the metal. I think the next
 subject you proposed to speak of, were the dif-
 ferent Occasions that have given birth to ancient
 and modern Medals.

Before we enter on this particular, says *Phi-*
loder, I must tell you by way of preliminary,
 that formerly there was no difference between
 money and Medals. An old *Roman* had his
 purse full of the same pieces that we now pre-
 serve in Cabinets. As soon as an Emperor had
 done any thing remarkable, it was immediately
 stamped on a Coin, and became current through
 his whole Dominions. It was a pretty contri-
 vance, says *Cynthio*, to spread abroad the virtues
 of an Emperor, and make his actions circulate.
 A fresh Coin was a kind of a *Gazette*, that pub-
 lished the latest news of the Empire. I should
 fancy your *Roman* Bankers were very good Hi-
 storians. It is certain, says *Eugenius*, they might
 mix their profit and instruction mixed together.
 I have often wondered that no nation among the
 moderns has imitated the ancient *Romans* in this
 particular. I know no other way of securing
 these kinds of monuments, and making them nu-
 merous enough to be handed down to future
 ages. But where Statesmen are ruled by a spi-
 rit of faction and interest, they can have no pas-
 sion for the glory of their country, nor any con-
 sideration for the figure it will make among posterity.
 A man that talks of his nation's honour, a thou-

and years hence, is in very great danger of being
laught at. We shall think, says *Cynthio*, you
have a mind to fall out with the Government
because it does not encourage Medals. But
were all your ancient Coins that are now in
Cabinets once current money? It is the most
probable opinion, says *Philander*, that they were
all of them such, excepting those we call Meda-
lions. These in respect of the other Coins were
the same as modern Medals, in respect of mod-
ern money. They were exempted from com-
merce, and had no other value but what was
set upon them by the fancy of the owner. They
are supposed to have been struck by Emperors
for presents to their Friends, foreign Princes, or
Ambassadors. However, that the smallness of
their number might not endanger the loss of the
devices they bore, the *Romans* took care gene-
rally to stamp the subject of their Medallions on
their ordinary Coins that were the running call
of the nation. As if in *England* we should see
on our half-penny and farthing pieces, the several
designs that show themselves in their perfection
on our Medals.

If we now consider, continued *Philander*, the
different Occasions or Subjects of ancient and
modern Medals, we shall find they both agree in
recording the great actions and successes in war,
allowing still for the different ways of making
it, and the circumstances that attended it in past
ages, and in the present. I shall instance one.
I do not remember in any old Coin to have seen
the taking of a town mentioned: as indeed there
were few conquerors could signalize themselves
that way before the invention of powder and
fortifications,

ifications, a single battle often deciding the fate of whole kingdoms. Our modern Medals shew us several sieges and plans of fortified towns, that show themselves in all their parts to a great advantage on the reverse of a Coin. It is indeed, a kind of justice, says *Eugenius*, that a Prince owes to posterity, after he has ruined or defaced a strong place to deliver down to them a model of it as it stood whole and entire. The Coin represents in some measure the mischiefs of his Bombs and Cannons. In the next place, says *Philan-* we see both on the ancient and modern Medals the several noble pieces of Architecture that were finished at the time when the Medals were stamped. I must observe however, to the honour of the latter, that they have represented their buildings according to the rules of perspective. This I remember to have seen but in a few of the plans on ancient Coins, which makes them appear much less beautiful than the modern, especially to a mathematical eye. Thus far our sets of Medals agree as to their Subject. The old Coins go farther in their compliments to their Emperor, as they take occasion to celebrate his distinguishing Virtues; not as they showed themselves in any particular action, but as they came out in the general view of his character. His humour went so far, that we see *Nero's* fidelity, and *Commodus's* skill in fencing, on several of their Medals. At present, you never meet with the King of *France's* generosity, nor the Emperor's devotion recorded after this manner. As the *Romans* used to register the great actions of Peace that turned to the good of the people, as well as those of War. The remission of a

Debt, the taking off a Duty, the giving up a Town, the mending a Port, or the making a Highway were not looked upon as improper subjects for a Coin. They were glad of any opportunity to encourage their Emperors in the humour of doing good, and knew very well, that many of the acts of beneficence had a wider and more lasting influence on the happiness and welfare of a people, than the gaining a Victory, or the Conquest of a nation. In *England* perhaps it would have looked a little odd to have stamped a Medal on the abolishing of Chimney-money in the late Reign, or on the giving a hundred thousand pounds a year towards the carrying on a war, in the I find, says *Eugenius*, had we struck in with the practice of the ancient *Romans*, we should have had Medals on the fitting up our several Dockyards on the making of our Rivers navigable, on the building our men of War, and the like subjects that have certainly very well deserved them. The reason why it has been neglected, says *Philander*, may possibly be this. Our Princes have the conceiving of their own Medals, and perhaps may think it would look like vanity to erect so many Temples and Monuments of praise to their own merit; whereas among the ancient *Romans*, the Senate had still a watchful eye on their Emperors, and if they found any thing in his life and actions that might furnish out a Medal, they did not fail of making him so acceptable an offering. 'Tis true, their flatteries betray often such a baseness of spirit, as one would little expect to find among such an order of men. And here by the way we may observe, that you never find any thing like Satyr or Raillery on old Coins.

Whatever

Whatever victories were got on foreign enemies, or the several pretenders to the Empire gained over one another, they are recorded on coins without the least bitterness or reflection. The Emperors often jested on their rivals or predecessors, but their Mints still maintained great gravity. They might publish invectives against one another in their discourses or writings, but never on their Coins. Had we no other histories of the *Roman* Emperors, but those we find on their money, we should take them for the most virtuous race of Princes that mankind were ever blessed with: whereas, if we look into their lives, they appear many of them such monsters of lust and cruelty, as are almost a reproach to human nature. Medals are therefore many compliments to an Emperor, that attribute to him all the Virtues and Victories he himself pretended to. Were you to take from these all your informations, you would fancy *Julius Caesar* as great a Conqueror as *Julius Caesar*, and *Domitian* a wiser Prince than his brother *Tiberius*. *Tiberius* on his Coins is all Mercy and Moderation, *Caligula* and *Nero* are Fathers of their country, *Galen* the patron of public Liberty, and *Constantine* the restorer of the city of *Rome*. In short, if you have a mind to see the religious *Commodus*, the pious *Caracalla*, and the devout *Macrinus*, you may find them either in the description or device of their Medals. On the contrary, those of a modern make are often charged with Irony and Satyr. Our Kings no soon fall out, but their mints make war upon one another, and their malice appears on their Medals. One meets sometimes with very nice touches.

152 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

touches of Raillery, but as we have no instance of it among the ancient Coins, I shall leave you to determine, whether or no it ought to find place there. I must confess, says *Cymbio*, I believe we are generally in the wrong, when we deviate from the ancients: because their practice is for the most part grounded upon reason. But if our fore-fathers have thought fit to be grave and serious, I hope their posterity may laugh without offence. For my part, I cannot but look on this kind of Raillery as a refinement on Medals: and do not see why there may not be some for diversion, at the same time that there are others of a more solemn and majestic nature, as a Victory may be celebrated in an Epigram as well as in an Heroic Poem. Had the ancients given place to Raillery on any of their Coins, I question not but they would have been the most valued parts of a collection. Besides the entertainment we should have found in them, they would have shown us the different state of *Rome* as it flourished or decayed in the several ages of the *Roman Empire*. There is no doubt, says *Philander*, but our fore-fathers, if they had pleased, could have been as witty as their posterity. But I am of opinion, they industriously avoided it on their Coins, that they might not give us occasion to suspect their sincerity. Had they run into mirth or satyr we should not have thought they had designed so much to instruct as to divert us. I have heard, says *Eugenius*, that the *Romans* stamped several Coins on the same occasion. If we follow their example, there will be no danger of deceiving posterity: since the most serious sort of Medals may serve as Comments

those of a lighter character. However it is, the raillery of the Moderns cannot be worse than the flattery of the Ancients. But hitherto you have only mentioned such Coins as were made by the Emperor, I have seen several of our own that have been made as a compliment to private persons. There are pieces of money, says *Philander*, that during the time of the Roman Emperors, were coined in honour of the Senate, Army, or People. I do not remember to have seen in the upper Empire the face of any private person that was not some way related to the Imperial family. *Sejanus* has indeed his Consulship mentioned on a Coin of *Tiberius*, as he has the honour to give a name to the year in which our Saviour was crucified. We are now come to the Legend or Inscription of our Medals, which it is one of the more essential parts of them, it may deserve to be examined more at length. You have chosen a very short Text to enlarge upon, says *Cymbio*: I should as soon expect to see a critique on the Poësie of a Ring, as on the Inscription of a Medal. I have seen several modern Coins, says *Philander*, that have had part of the Legend running round the edges, like the *Decus et Tutamen* in our old money; so that a few years will probably wear out the action that the Coin was designed to perpetuate. The ancients were too wise to register their exploits on so nice a surface. I should fancy, says *Eugenius*, the moderns may have chosen this part of the Medal for the inscription, that the figures on each side might appear to a greater advantage. I have observed several old Coins a kind of confusion between

154 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

the legend and the device. The figures and letters were so mingled together, that one would think the Coiner was hard put to it on what part of the money to bestow the several words of his inscription. You have found out something like an excuse, says *Philander*, for your milled Medals, if they carried the whole legend on their edges. But at the same time that they are lettered on the edges, they have other inscriptions on the face and the reverse. Your modern Designers cannot contract the occasion of a Medal into an inscription that is proper to the Volume they write upon: so that having scribbled over both sides, they are forced, as it were, to write upon the margin. The first fault therefore that I shall find with a modern legend, is Diffusiveness. You have sometimes the whole side of a Medal over-run with it. One would fancy the Author had a design of being *Ciceronian* in his *Latin*, and of making a round period. I will give you only the reverse of a Coin stamped by the present Emperor of Germany, on the occasion of the siege of *Vienna*. VIENNA AVSTRALIS. IVLLIABACHMETEII. OBSESSA. SEPT. EX INSUPERATO AB EO DESERTA. I should take this, says *Cymbio*, for the paragraph of a *Gazette*, rather than the inscription of a Medal. I remember you represented your ancient Coins as abridgements of history; but your modern, if there are many of them like this, should themselves be epitomized. Compare with this, says *Philander*, the brevity and compactness of those legends that appear on ancient Coins.

Genus humani. Tellus stabilita. Gloria
 Terræ. Pacator Orbis. Restitutor Orbis
 errarum. Gaudium Reipublicæ. Hilaritas po-
 puli Romani. Bono Reipub. nati. Roma rena-
 ta. Libertas restituta. Saculum Aureum.
 ævæ Faustiniæ. Rex Parthis datus. Vi-
 ctoria Germanica. Fides Mutua. Asia Subacta.
 Indea capta. Amor mutuus. Genetrix orbis.
 Liberibus recepta. Genio Senatûs. Fides exer-
 citûs. Providentia Senatûs. Restitutori Hispania.
 Adventui Aug. Britannia. Regna Assignata.
 Allocutio. Disciplina Augusti. Felicitas publica.
 Rex Armenis datus.

What a majesty and force does one meet with
 in these short Inscriptions! Are not you amazed
 to see so much history gathered into so small a
 compass? You have often the subject of a Vo-
 lume in a couple of words.
 If our modern Medals are so very prolix in their
 inscriptions, they are every whit as tedious in their
 sense. You have sometimes a dull Epigram of
 four lines. This, says *Cynthio*, may be of great
 use to immortalize Puns and Quibbles, and to
 let posterity see their forefathers were a parcel of
 blockheads. A Coin, I find, may be of great
 use to a bad Poet. If he cannot become im-
 mortal by the goodness of his verse, he may by
 the durableness of the Metal that supports it. I
 shall give you an instance, says *Philander*, from
 a Medal of *Gustavus Adolphus*, that will stand as
 an eternal monument of Dullness and Bravery.
*Miles ego Christi, Christo duce sterno tyrannas,
 Hæreticus simul ac calco meis pedibus.*

Parcere

156 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

*Parcere Christicolis me, debellare feroces
Papicolæ Christus dux meus en animat.*

It is well, says *Cynthio*, you tell us this is a Medal of the Great *Gustavus*: I should have taken it for some one of his *Gothic* Predecessors. Does it not bring into your mind *Alexander* the Great's being accompanied with a *Charilus* in his *Persian* expedition? If you are offended at the homeliness of this Inscription, says *Philander*, what would you think of such as have neither sense nor grammar in them? I assure you I have seen the face of many a great Monarch hemmed in with false *Latin*. But it is not only the stupidity and tediousness of these Inscriptions that I find fault with; supposing them of a moderate length and proper sense, why must they be in verse? We should be surprized to see the title of a serious book in rhyme, yet it is every whit as ridiculous to give the subject of a Medal in a piece of an Hexameter. This however is the practice of our modern Medallists. If you look into the ancient Inscriptions, you see an air of simplicity in the words, but a great magnificence in the thought; on the contrary, in your modern Medals you have generally a trifling thought wrapped up in the beginning or end of an Heroic verse. Where the sense of an Inscription is low, it is not in the power of *Dactyls* and *Spondees* to raise it; where it is noble, it has no need of such affected ornaments. I remember a Medal of *Philip* the second, on *Charles le Quint's* resigning to him the Kingdom of *Spain*, with this Inscription, *Ut Quiescat Atlas*. The Device is a *Hercules* with the Sphere on his shoulders. Notwithstanding

be thought is poetical, I dare say you would think the beauty of the Inscription very much lost, had it been *requiescat in Atlas*. To instance a Medal of our own nation. After the conclusion of the peace with *Holland*, there was one stamp'd with the following Legend — *Re-stant Commercia Flandris*. The thought is here great enough, but in my opinion it would have looked much greater in two or three words of prose. I think truly, says *Eugenius*, it is ridiculous enough to make the Inscription run like a piece of a verse, when it is not taken out of an old Author. But I would fain have your opinion on such Inscriptions as are borrowed from the *Latin Poets*. I have seen several of this sort that have been very prettily applied, and I fancy when they are chosen with art, they should not be thought unworthy of a place in our Medals.

Which ever side I take, says *Philander*, I am like to have a great party against me. Those who have formed their relish on old Coins, will by no means allow of such an innovation; on the contrary, your men of wit will be apt to look on it as an improvement on ancient Medals. You will oblige us however to let us know what kind of rules you would have observed in the choice of your quotations, since you seem to lay stress on their being chosen with Art. You must know then, says *Eugenius*, I do not think enough that a quotation tells us plain matter of fact, unless it has some other accidental ornaments to set it off. Indeed if a great action that seldom happens in the course of human affairs, is exactly described in the passage of an old Poet, it gives

158 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

gives the Reader a very agreeable surprize, and may therefore deserve a place on a Medal.

Again, if there is more than a single circumstance of the action specified in the quotation, it pleases a man to see an old exploit copied out as it were by a Modern, and running parallel with it in several of its particulars.

In the next place, when the quotation is not only apt, but has in it a turn of Wit or Satyr, it is still the better qualified for a Medal, as it has a double capacity of pleasing.

But there is no Inscription fitter for a Medal in my opinion, than a quotation that besides its aptness has something in it lofty and sublime for such an one strikes in with the natural greatness of the soul, and produces a high idea of the person or action it celebrates, which is one of the principal designs of a Medal.

It is certainly very pleasant, says *Eugenius*, to see a verse of an old Poet, revolting as it were from its original sense, and siding with a modern subject. But then it ought to do it willingly of its own accord, without being forced to it by any change in the words, or the punctuation: for when this happens, it is no longer the verse of an ancient Poet, but of him that has converted it to his own use.

You have, I believe, by this time exhausted your subject, says *Philander*; and I think the criticisms you have made on the poetical quotations that we so often meet with in our modern Medals, may be very well applied to the Mottoes of books, and other Inscriptions of the same nature. But before we quit the Legends of Medals, I cannot but take notice of a kind of

that flourishes very much on many of the modern, especially those of *Germany*, when they represent in the Inscription the year in which they were coined. As to mention to you another of *Gustavus Adolphus*. CHRISTVS DVX ERGO TRIVMPHVS. If you take the pains to pick out the figures from the several words, and arrange them in their proper order, you will find they amount to 1627, the year in which the Medal was coined; for do not you observe some of the letters distinguish themselves from the rest, and top it over their fellows? these you must consider in a double capacity, as letters and as cyphers. Your laborious *German* Wits will turn you over a whole Dictionary for one of these ingenious Devices. You would fancy perhaps they were searching after an apt classical term, but instead of that, they are looking out a word that has an L. an M. or a D. in it. When therefore you see any of these Inscriptions, you are not so much to look in them for the thought, as for the year of the Lord. There are foreign Universities where this kind of wit is so much in vogue, that as you praise a man in *England* for being an excellent Philosopher or Poet, it is an ordinary character among them to be a great Chronogrammatist. These are probably, says *Cynibia*, some of those mild provinces of *Acrotic* land, that Mr. *Dryden* has assigned to his Anagrams, Wings and Altars. We have now done, I suppose, with the Legend of a Medal. I think you promised us in the next place to speak of the Figures. As we had a great deal of talk on this part of a Coin, replied *Philander*, in our discourse on the

160 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

the Usefulness of ancient Medals, I shall only just touch on the chief heads wherein the Ancient and the Modern differ. In the first place, the *Romans* always appear in the proper Dress of their country, insomuch that you see the little variations of the Mode in the drapery of the Medal. They would have thought it ridiculous to have drawn an Emperor of *Rome* in a *Greecian* Cloak or a *Phrygian* Mitre. On the contrary, our modern Medals are full of *Toga's* and *Tunica's*; *Trabea's* and *Paludamentums*, with a multitude of the like antiquated garments, that have not been in fashion these thousand years. You see very often a King of *England* or *France* dressed up like a *Julius Caesar*. One would think they had a mind to pass themselves upon posterity for *Roman* Emperors. The same observation may run through several customs and religions, that appear in our ancient and modern Coins. Nothing is more usual than to see Allusions to *Roman* customs and ceremonies on the Medals of our own nation. Nay very often they carry the figure of a heathen god. If posterity takes its notions of us from our Medals, they must fancy one of our Kings paid a great devotion to *Minerva*, that another was a professed Worshipper of *Apollo*, or at best that our whole religion was a mixture of Paganism and Christianity. Had the old *Romans* been guilty of the same extravagance, there would have been so great a confusion in their Antiquities, that their Coins would not have had half the uses we now find in them. We ought to look on Medals as so many monuments consigned over to Eternity, that may possibly last when all other memorials of the same

Age

age are worn out or lost. They are a kind of present that those who are actually in Being make over to such as lie hid within the depths of Futurity. Were they only designed to instruct the three or four succeeding generations, they are in no great danger of being misunderstood: but as they may pass into the hands of a posterity, that is many removes from us, and are like to act their part in the world, when its governments, manners and religions may be quite altered; we ought to take a particular care not to make any false reports in them, or to charge them with any devices that may look doubtful or unintelligible.

I have lately seen, says *Eugenius*, a Medallio history of the present King of *France*. One might expect, methinks, to see the Medals of that nation in the highest perfection, when there is a society pensioned and set apart on purpose for the designing of them.

We will examine them, if you please, says *Phidias*, in the light that our foregoing observations have set them: but on this condition that you do not look on the faults I find in them any more than my own private opinion. In the first place then, I think it is impossible to learn from the *French* Medals either the religion, custom, or habits of the *French* nation. You see on some of them the Cross of our Saviour, and on others *Hercules*' his Club. In one you have an Angel, and in another a *Mercury*. I fancy, says *Cymbion*, posterity would be as much puzzled on the religion of *Louis le Grand*, were they to learn it from his Medals, as we are at present on that of *Constantine* the Great. It is certain, says *Phidias*, there is the same mixture of Christian and Pagan

162 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Pagan in their Coins; nor is there a less confusion in their customs. For example, what relation is there between the figure of a Bull, and the planting of a *French* colony in *America*? The *Romans* made use of this type in allusion to one of their own customs at the sending out of a colony. But for the *French*, a Ram, a Hog, or an Elephant, would have been every whit as significant an emblem. Then can any thing be more unnatural than to see a King of *France* dressed like an Emperor of *Rome*, with his arms striped up to the elbows, a Laurel on his head, and *Chlamys* over his shoulders? I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the society of Medallists would give you their reasons for what they have done. You yourself allow the Legend to be *Latin*, and why may not the customs and ornaments be of the same country as the language? especially since they are all of them so universally understood by the learned. I own to you, says *Philander*, if they only design to deliver down to posterity the several parts of their Great Monarch's history, it is no matter for the other circumstances of a Medal; but I fancy it would be as great a pleasure and instruction for future ages, to see the Dresses and Customs of their ancestors, as their Buildings and Victories. Besides, I do not think they have always chosen a proper Occasion for a Medal. There is one, for example, on the *English* failing in their attempts on *Dunkirk* when in the last reign they endeavoured to blow up a Fort, and bombard the town. What have the *French* here done to boast of? A Medal however you have with this inscription, *DUNKIRK ILLUSA*. Not to cavil at the two K's in *Dunkirk*

Dunkirka, or the impropriety of the word *Illusa*, the whole Medal, in my opinion, tends not so much to the honour of the *French* as of the *English*.

quos opinus

Fallere et effugere est triumphus.

could mention a few other faults, or at least what I take for such. But at same time must be forced to allow, that this Series of Medals is the most perfect of any among the moderns in the beauty of the Work, the aptness of the Device, and the propriety of the Legend. In these and other particulars, the *French* Medals come nearer the ancients than those of any other country, as indeed it is to this nation we are indebted for the best lights that have been given to the whole Science in general.

I must not here forget to mention the Medallic history of the Popes, where there are many Coins of an excellent workmanship, as I think they have none of those faults that I have spoken of in the preceding sett. They are always *Roman-Catholic* in the Device and in the Legend, which are both of them many times taken out of the holy Scriptures, and therefore not unsuitable to the character of the Prince they represent. Thus when *Innocent XI.* lay under terrible apprehensions of the *French* King, he put out a Coin, that on the reverse of it had a ship tossed on the waves to represent the Church. Before it, was the figure of our Saviour walking on the waters, and *St. Peter* ready to sink at his feet. The inscription, if I remember, was in *Latin*. *Help Lord,*

164 *Dialogues upon the Usefulness*

Lord, or else I perish. This puts me in mind says *Cynthia*, of a Pasquinade, that at the same time was fixed up at *Rome*. *Ad Galli cantum Petrus flet.* But methinks, under this head of the figures on ancient and modern Coins, we might expect to hear your opinion on the difference that appears in the Workmanship of each. You must know then, says *Philander*, that till about the end of the third Century, when there was a general decay in all the arts of designing, I do not remember to have seen the head of a *Roman* Emperor drawn with a full face. They always appear in *profil*, to use a *French* term of art, which gives us the view of a head, that, in my opinion, has something in it very majestic, and at the same time suits best with the dimensions of a Medal. Besides that it shows the nose and eyebrows, with the several prominencies and fallings in of the features, much more distinctly than any other kind of figure. In the lower Empire you have abundance of broad *Gothic* faces, like so many full Moons on the side of a Coin. Among the moderns too, we have of both sorts, though the finest are made after the antique. In the next place, you find the figures of many ancient Coins rising up in a much more beautiful *relief* than those on the modern. This too is a beauty that fell with the grandeur of the *Roman* Emperors, so that you see the face sinking by degrees in the several declensions of the Empire, till about *Constantine's* time it lies almost even with the surface of the Medal. After this it appears so very plain and uniform, that one would think the Coiner look'd on the flatness of a figure as one of the greatest beauties in Sculpture. I fancy, says *Eugenius*, the Sculptors of that

at age had the same relish as a *Greek Priest* that was buying some religious pictures at *Venice*. Among others he was shown a noble piece of *Tissot*. The Priest having well survey'd it, was very much scandalized at the extravagance of the relief, as he termed it. You know, says he, our religion forbids all idolatry: We admit of no Images but such as are drawn on a smooth surface: The figure you have here shown me, stands so much out to the eye, that I would no sooner suffer it in my Church than a Statue. I could recommend your *Greek Priest*, says *Philander*, to a multitude of celebrated Painters on this side of the Alps that would not fail to please him. We must own however, that the figures on several of our modern Medals are raised and rounded to a very great perfection. But if you compare them with this particular with the most finished among the ancients, your men of art declare universally for the latter.

Cynthio and *Eugenius*, though they were well pleased with *Philander's* discourse, were glad however to find it at an end: for the Sun began to show her strength upon them, and had pierced the shelter of their walks in several places. *Philander* had no sooner done talking, but he grew sensible of the heat himself, and immediately proposed to his friends the retiring to his lodgings, and putting a thicker shade over their heads. They all of them very readily closed with the proposition, and by that means give me an opportunity of finishing my Dialogue.



THREE SETTS OF
MEDALS

Illustrated by the

ANCIENT POETS,

In the foregoing DIALOGUES.

—decipit
Frons prima multos ; rara mens intelligit
Interiori condidit quæ cura angulo. Phædr.

Multa poetarum veniet manus, Auxilio quæ
Sit mihi ——— Hor.



Printed in the Year MDCCXXVI.

MEMPHIS



ANCIENT POETS

In the foregoing Districts.

1. *Adipositas*
 2. *Adipositas*
 3. *Adipositas*
 4. *Adipositas*
 5. *Adipositas*
 6. *Adipositas*
 7. *Adipositas*
 8. *Adipositas*
 9. *Adipositas*
 10. *Adipositas*
 11. *Adipositas*
 12. *Adipositas*
 13. *Adipositas*
 14. *Adipositas*
 15. *Adipositas*
 16. *Adipositas*
 17. *Adipositas*
 18. *Adipositas*
 19. *Adipositas*
 20. *Adipositas*
 21. *Adipositas*
 22. *Adipositas*
 23. *Adipositas*
 24. *Adipositas*
 25. *Adipositas*
 26. *Adipositas*
 27. *Adipositas*
 28. *Adipositas*
 29. *Adipositas*
 30. *Adipositas*
 31. *Adipositas*
 32. *Adipositas*
 33. *Adipositas*
 34. *Adipositas*
 35. *Adipositas*
 36. *Adipositas*
 37. *Adipositas*
 38. *Adipositas*
 39. *Adipositas*
 40. *Adipositas*
 41. *Adipositas*
 42. *Adipositas*
 43. *Adipositas*
 44. *Adipositas*
 45. *Adipositas*
 46. *Adipositas*
 47. *Adipositas*
 48. *Adipositas*
 49. *Adipositas*
 50. *Adipositas*
 51. *Adipositas*
 52. *Adipositas*
 53. *Adipositas*
 54. *Adipositas*
 55. *Adipositas*
 56. *Adipositas*
 57. *Adipositas*
 58. *Adipositas*
 59. *Adipositas*
 60. *Adipositas*
 61. *Adipositas*
 62. *Adipositas*
 63. *Adipositas*
 64. *Adipositas*
 65. *Adipositas*
 66. *Adipositas*
 67. *Adipositas*
 68. *Adipositas*
 69. *Adipositas*
 70. *Adipositas*
 71. *Adipositas*
 72. *Adipositas*
 73. *Adipositas*
 74. *Adipositas*
 75. *Adipositas*
 76. *Adipositas*
 77. *Adipositas*
 78. *Adipositas*
 79. *Adipositas*
 80. *Adipositas*
 81. *Adipositas*
 82. *Adipositas*
 83. *Adipositas*
 84. *Adipositas*
 85. *Adipositas*
 86. *Adipositas*
 87. *Adipositas*
 88. *Adipositas*
 89. *Adipositas*
 90. *Adipositas*
 91. *Adipositas*
 92. *Adipositas*
 93. *Adipositas*
 94. *Adipositas*
 95. *Adipositas*
 96. *Adipositas*
 97. *Adipositas*
 98. *Adipositas*
 99. *Adipositas*
 100. *Adipositas*



Printed in the Year MDCCXXVI.

The First Series.

1. VIRTVT AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
2. HONOR ET VIRTVS. Reverse of Augustus.
3. CONCORDIA AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
4. PAX ORBIS TERRARVM. Reverse of Augustus.
5. ABUNDANTIA AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
6. FIDES EXERCITVS. Reverse of Augustus.
7. SPES AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
8. SECVRITAS PVBLICA. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
9. PVBLICITAS. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
10. PIETAS AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
11. PIETAS AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
12. AETERNITAS. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
13. SAECVLVM AVREVM. Reverse of Augustus.
14. FELIX TEMPORVM REPARATIO. Reverse of Augustus.
15. AETERNITAS AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
16. AETERNITAS. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
17. VICTORIA AVGVSTI. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.
18. SARMATIA DEVICTA. Reverse of Augustus.
19. LIBERTAS PVBLICA. S.C. Reverse of Augustus.

Vol. III.

H

The FIRST SERIES.

1. VIRTVTI AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Domitian*.
2. HONOS ET VIRTVS. Reverse of *Galba*.
3. CONCORDIA AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Salustian*.
4. PAX ORBIS TERRARVM. Reverse of *Domitian*.
5. ABVNDANTIA AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Domitian Pius*.
- 6, 7. FIDES EXERCITVS. Reverse of *Heliogabalus*.
8. SPES AVGVSTA. Reverse of *Claudius*.
9. SECVRITAS PVBLICA. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
10. PVDICITIA. S. C. Reverse of *Faustina Junia*.
11. PIETAS AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Faustina Seneca*.
12. AEQVITAS AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
13. AETERNITAS. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
14. SAECVLVM AVREVM. Reverse of *Adrian*.
15. FELIX TEMPORVM REPARATIO. Reverse of *Constantine*.
16. AETERNITAS AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.

17. AETERNITAS. S. C. Reverse of *Antonine*.
18. VICTORIA AVGVSTI. S. C. Reverse of *Nero*.
19. SARMATIA DEVICTA. A Victory. Reverse of *Constantine*.
20. LIBERTAS PVBLICA. S. C. Reverse of *Galba*.

MEDALS. *Series I.* 171

1.



2.



H 2

ME-DALS
1



H

3.



4.



H 3

MEALS. 3000. 100

3



4



113

5.



6, 7.



H 4



172



172

8.



9.



H 5

8.



9.



10.

10.



11.



10.



11.



MEDALS. *Series I.* 181

12.



13.



12.

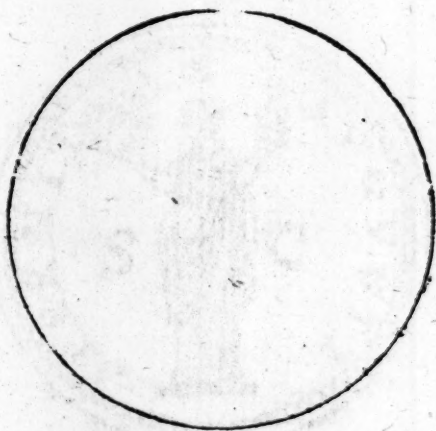


13.



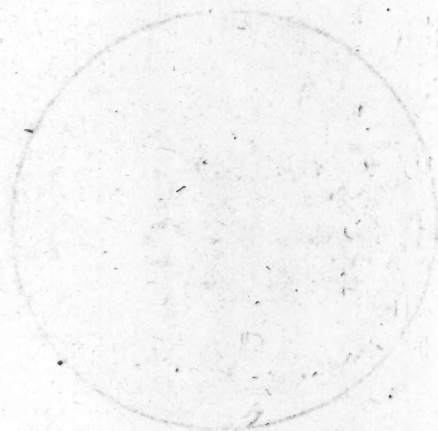
MEDALS. *Series I.* 183

14.



15.





MEDALS. *Series I.* 185

16.



17.



16.



17.



MEDALS. *Series I.* 187

18.



19.



187

INDIAN S. M. I.



MEDALS. *Series I.* 189

20.



SECOND SERIES.

THE

MEDALS. Series I. 189



THE

The Second Series.

1. FELICITATI AVG. COS. H. P. S. C. R.
2. PONTIF. MAX. TR. POT. IT. COS. H.
3. P. N. R. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R.
4. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R.
5. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R.

6. R. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R.
7. T. D. N. S. C. R. S. C. R. S. C. R.
8. P. R. A. T. O. R. N. E. C. T. R. S. C. R.
9. T. E. C. U. M. D. I. T. A. S. S. C. R. S. C. R.
10. N. E. R. O. C. L. A. S. S. A. S. C. R. S. C. R.
11. O. R. I. G. I. N. A. S. C. R. S. C. R.
12. R. E. V. E. R. S. I. T. A. S. C. R. S. C. R.
13. G. L. O. R. I. A. X. E. R. C. I. T. A. S. C. R. S. C. R.
14. P. R. I. N. C. I. P. I. A. L. I. T. A. S. C. R. S. C. R.

SECOND SERIES.

15. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
16. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
17. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
18. P. A. X. A. V. G. S. C. R. S. C. R.

19. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
20. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
21. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
22. T. R. P. M. I. N. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.
23. D. I. V. A. S. A. V. G. V. S. T. A. T. E. R. S. C. R.
24. C. O. S. I. I. I. S. C. R. S. C. R.

The SECOND SERIES.

1. FELICITATI AVG. COS. III. P. P. S. C. R.
verse of *Hadrian*.
2. PONTIF. MAX. TR. POT. PP. COS. II.
3. P. N. R. S. C. Reverse of *Claudius*.
4. S. C. Reverse of *Augustus*.
5. S. P. Q. R. P. P. OB. CIVES SERVATOS. R.
verse of *Caligula*.

6. Reverse of *Tiberius*.
7. FIDES PVBLICA. Reverse of *Titus*.
8. PRAETOR RECEPT. Reverse of *Claudius*.
9. FECVNDITAS. S. C. Reverse of *Julia August*.
10. NERO CLAV. CAESAR. IMP. ET O
TAVIA. AVGVSTI. Reverse of *Claudius*.
11. ORIENS AVG. Reverse of *Aurelian*.
12. Reverse of *Commodus*.
13. GLORIA EXERCITVS, E. S. I. S. } Reverse
14. PRINCIPI IVVENTVTI S. C. } *Constanti*
15. M. CATO. L. VET. TACVS. H. VIR. L. E.
IV. LEG. VII. LEG. X. C. C. A. Reverse of *Tiber*
16. TR. P. VII. IMP. III. COS. V. P. P. S. C. Re
of *Trajan*.
17. TR. POT. V. IMP. III. COS. II. S. C. Re
of *Lucius Verus*.
18. PAX AVG. S. C. Reverse of *Vespasian*.

19. IMP. VIII. COS. III. P. P. S. C. }
DE GERMANIS — — — } Reverse of *M*
20. IMP. VIII. COS. III. P. P. S. C. }
DE SARMATIS — — — } *cus Aurelian*
21. Reverse of *Trajan*.
22. TR. POT. XIII. P. P. COS. II. Reverse of
Aurelius.
23. DIVVS AVGVSTVS PATER, coin'd un
Tiberius.
24. COS. III. S. C. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.

MEDALS. Series H. 193

I.



2.



OL. III.

I

MEDAL S. 1853



Ob. 1853

Rev. 1853

MEDALS. *Series II.* 195

3.

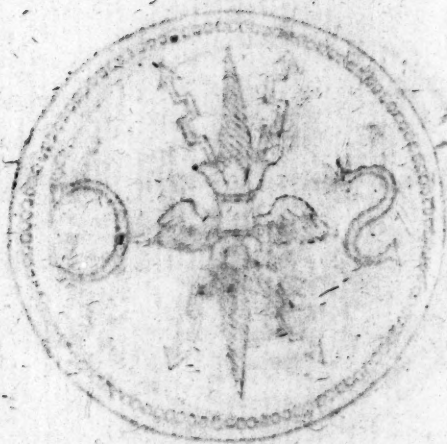


4.



12

MEDALS. Series II. 182



MEDALS. *Series II.* 197

5.

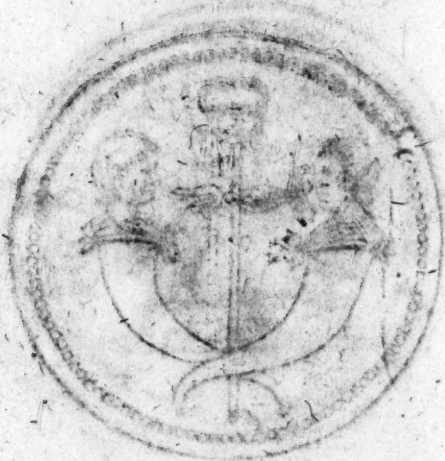


6.



13

MEDALS. 2nd II. 193



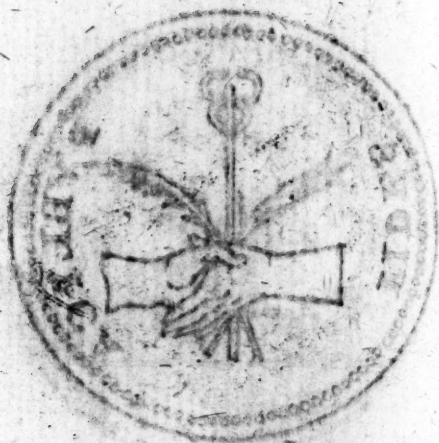
7.



8.



14



3.



4.

9.

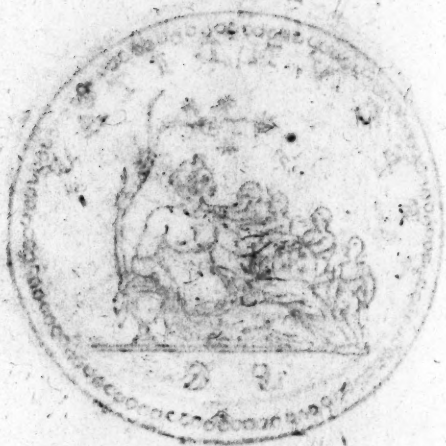


10.



15

MEDALS 2nd H. 201



II.



12.



II.



15.



13.



14.



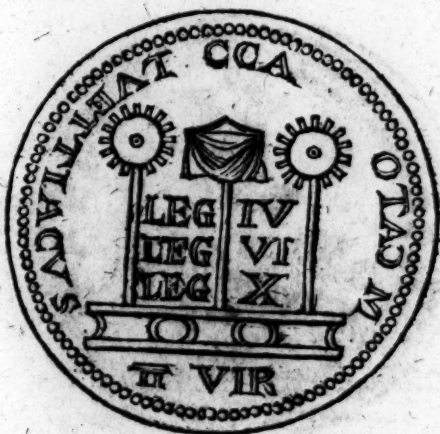
13



14



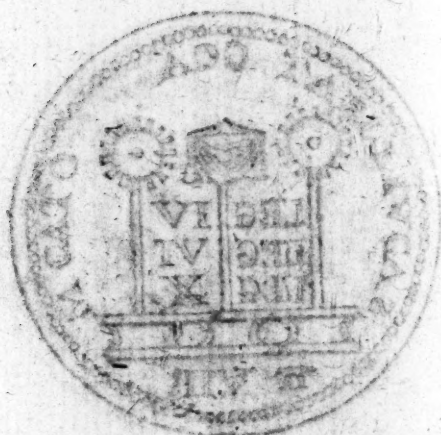
15.



16.



17.



18.



17.



18.





18.



19.



20.





21.



22.



ME D A L L E S. G R A V E S. II. 213

21.



22.



23.



24.



MEDAL. 2. Seite II. 17



The Third Series.

THE

THIRD SERIES.

Vol. III.

K

The THIRD SERIES.

1. FELIX ADVENT. AVG. G. NN. PEN.
verse of *Dioclesian*.
2. AFRICA. S. C. Reverse of *Septimius Severus*.
3. AFRICA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
4. AEGYPTOS. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
5. MAVRETANIA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
6. HISPANIA. S. C. Reverse of *Adrian*.
7. ADVENTVI AVG. GALLIAE. S. C. Rev
of *Adrian*.
8. ITALIA. S. C. Reverse of *Marcus Antoninus*.
9. ROMA. S. C. Reverse of *Nero*.
10. RESTITVTORI ACHAEAE. Reverse of
Adrian.
11. BRITANNIA. Reverse of *Antoninus Pius*.
12. RESTITVTORI SICILIAE. S. C. Rev
of *Adrian*.
13. IVDEA CAPTA. S. C. } Reverse
14. VICTORIA AVGVSTI. S. C. } *Vespasian*
15. PARTHIA. S. C. COS. II. Reverse of *Anton
Pius*.
16. ANTIOCHIA.
17. ΘΥΑΤΕΙΡΗΝΩΝΚ. ΜΤΡΝ. ΣΤΡ.
ΦΑΒ. ΑΛ. ΑΠΟΛΛΙΝΑΡΙΟΥ. Rev
of *Marcus Aurelius*.
18. ARAB. ADQ. S. P. Q. R. OPTIMO PRI
CIPI. S. C. Reverse of *Trajan*.

I.



2.



K 2



MEDALS, *Series III.* 221

3.



4.



K 3

MEDALS. 2nd III. 111



111

5.



6.



K 4

REV. D. V. A. S. J. M. III. 1834



K. 4

7.



8.



K 5

LIBER II. DE RE PUBLICA. LIB. II.



9.



10.



MEDAL. S. JAMES III. 1779



10



11.



12.



11



12



13.



14.

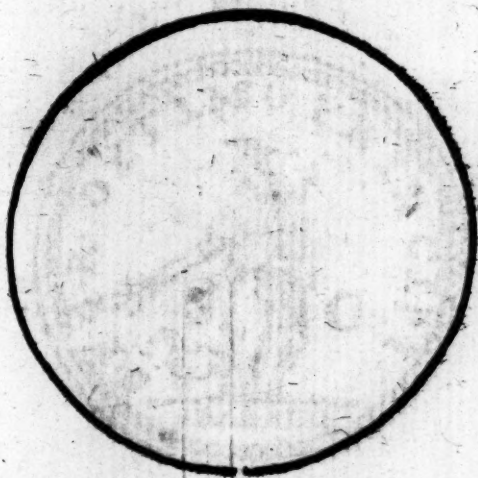




15.



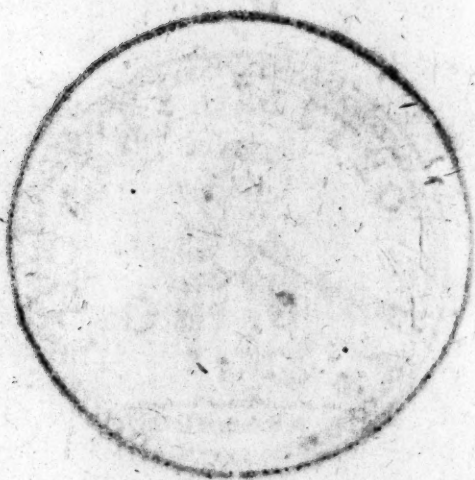
16.



15

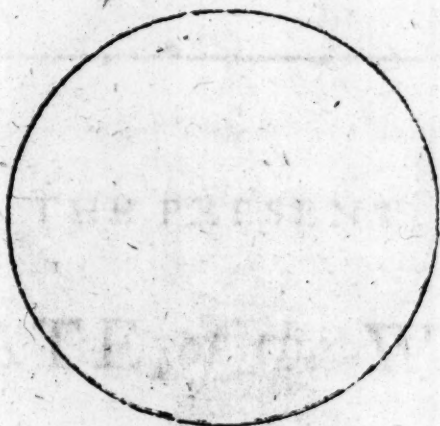


16



MEDALS. *Series III.* 235

17.



18.



MEADALS. Series III. 432

171



THE PRESENT
STATE *of the* WAR,
AND THE
Necessity *of an* AUGMENTATION,
considered.

THE PRESENT



AND THE

VOITATHEMOTUATION
conferred.



P R E F A C E.



THE Author of the following Essay has endeavoured to draw into one continued scheme the whole state of the present war, and the methods that appear to him the most proper for bringing it to a happy conclusion.

After having considered that the French are the constant and most dangerous enemies to the British nation, and that the danger from them is now greater than ever, and will still increase till their present Union with Spain be broken, he sets forth the several advantages which this Union has already given France, and taken from Great Britain, in relation to the West-Indies, the woollen manufacture, the trade of the Levant, and the naval power of the two nations.

He shews how these advantages will still rise higher after a peace, notwithstanding our present conquests, with new additions, should be confirmed to us, as well because the monarchy of Spain would not be weakened by such concessions, as because no Guarantee could be found sufficient to secure them to us. For which reasons he lays it down as a fixt Rule, that no peace is to be made without an entire disunion of the French and Spanish Monarchies.

That this may be brought about, he endeavours to prove from the progress we have already made towards it, and the successes we have purchased in

P R E F A C E.

the present war, which are very considerable if pursued, but of no effect if we acquiesce in them.

In order to complete this disunion in which he has gone so far, he would not have us rely upon exhausting the French Treasury, attempts on the Spanish Indies, Descents on France, but chief upon out-numbring them in troops, France being already drained of her best supplies, and the confederates masters of much greater forces for maintenance and strength, both in men and horse, and provided with Generals of greater fame and abilities.

He then considers the wrong measures we have hitherto taken in making too small levies after a successful campaign, in regulating their number to that of the enemies forces, and hiring them of our confederates; shewing at the same time the inconveniences we suffer from such hired troops, and several advantages we might receive from employing those of our own nation.

He further recommends this augmentation of our forces, to prevent the keeping up a standing body of them in times of peace, to enable us to make an impression on the Enemy in the present posture of the war, and to secure our selves against a Prince who is now at the head of a powerful army, and has not yet declared himself.

In the last place, he answers by several considerations those two popular objections, That we push more towards the war than the rest of the Alliance, and That we are not able to contribute more than we do already.

These are the most material heads of the following Essay, in which there are many other subordinate reflections that naturally grow out of so copious a subject.

November 1707.



T H



THE PRESENT
STATE *of the* WAR,
AND
The Necessity of an Augmentation,
considered.

THE *French* are certainly the most implacable, and the most dangerous enemies of the *British* nation. Their form of government, their religion, their jealousy of the *British* power, as well as their prosecutions of commerce, and pursuits of universal Monarchy, will fix them for ever in their animosities and aversions towards us, and make them catch at all opportunities of subverting our constitution, destroying our religion, ruining our trade, and sinking the figure which we make among the nations of
Vol. III. L Europe:

Europe : Not to mention the particular ties of honour that lie on their present King to impose on us a Prince, who must prove fatal to our country if he ever reigns over us.

As we are thus in a natural state of war, if I may so call it, with the *French* nation; it is our misfortune, that they are not only the most inveterate, but most formidable of our enemies; and have the greatest power, as well as the strongest inclination, to ruin us. No other state equals them in the force of their fleets and armies, in the nearness and conveniency of their situation and in the number of friends and well-wishers which, it is to be feared, they have among us.

For these reasons, our wars with *France* have always affected us in our most tender interests and concerned us more than those we have had with any other nation; but I may venture to say this Kingdom was never yet engaged in a war of so great consequence, as that which now lies upon our hands. Our All is at stake, and irretrievably lost, if we fail of success. At other times if a war ended in a dishonourable peace, or with equal loss, we could comfort our selves with the hopes of a more favourable juncture, that might set the balance right, or turn it to our advantage. We had still the prospect of forming the same alliance, or perhaps strengthening it with new confederacies, and by that means of trying our fortune a second time, in case the injustice or ambition of the enemy forced us into the field. At present, if we make a drawn game of it, we procure but moderate advantages, we are in a condition which every *British* heart must tremble at the thought of. There are no second trials

in wars in reserve, no new schemes of alliance in which we can have recourse. Should the *French* King be able to bear down such an united force as now makes head against him, at a time when *Spain* affords him no greater assistance; what will he do when the trade of the *Levant* is at his mercy; when the whole kingdom of *Spain* is supplied with his manufactures, and the wealth of the *Indies* flows into his coffers; and, what is yet worse, when this additional strength must arise in all its particulars from a proportionable decay in the States that now make war upon him? It is no wonder therefore that our late King of glorious memory, who, by the confession of his greatest enemies, was a Prince that perfectly understood the interests of *Europe*, should in his last speech recommend to his Parliament the declaring war against *France* in those memorable words: *You have yet an opportunity, by God's blessing, to secure to you and your posterity the quiet enjoyment of your religion and liberties, if you are not wanting to your selves, but will exert the ancient vigour of the English nation: but tell you plainly, my opinion is, if you do not lay hold on this occasion, you have no reason to hope for another.*

We have already a dreadful proof of the increase of power that accrues to *France* from its conjunction with *Spain*. So expensive a war as that which the *French* Monarchy hath been carrying on in so many and so remote parts at once, must long since have drained and exhausted all its substance, had there not been several secret springs, that swelled their treasury from time to time, in proportion as the war has sunk it. The King's

coffers have been often reduced to the lowest ebb, but have still been seasonably refreshed by frequent and unexpected supplies from the *Spanish America*. We hear indeed of the arrival but of very few ships from those parts; but as in every vessel there is stowage for immense treasures when the cargo is pure Bullion, or merchandize of as great a value: so we find by experience they have had such prodigious sums of money conveyed to them by these secret channels, that they have been enabled to pay more numerous armies than they ever had on foot before; and that at a time when their trade fails in all its other branches and is distressed by all the arts and contrivances of their neighbouring nations. During the last four years, by a modest computation, there have been brought into *Brest* above six millions of pounds sterling in bullion. What then shall we suppose would be the effect of this correspondence with *America*, might the wealth of those parts come to them on squadrons of men of war, and fleets of galleons? If these little by-currents, that creep into the country by stealth, have so great a force, how shall we stem the whole torrent, when it breaks in upon us with its full violence? and this certainly will be our case, unless we find a means to dissolve the union between *France* and *Spain*. I have dwelt the longer on this consideration, because the present war hath already furnished us with the experiment, and sensibly convinced us of the increase of power, which *France* has received from its intercourse with the *Spanish West Indies*.

As there are many who look upon every thing which they do not actually see and feel as bare probability

probability and speculation, I shall only touch on those other reasons of which we have already had some experience, for our preventing this coalition of interests and designs in the two monarchies.

The Woollen manufacture is the *British* strength, the staple commodity and proper growth of our country; if this fails us, our trade and estates must sink together, and all the cash of the nation be consumed on foreign merchandize. The *French* at present gain very much upon us in this great article of our trade, and since the accession of the *Spanish* monarchy, supply with cloth, of their own making, the very best mart we had in *Europe*. And what a melancholy prospect have we, if ever a peace gives them leave to enrich their manufacture with mixtures of *Spanish* wool, to multiply the hands employed in it, to improve themselves in all the niceties of the art, and to vend their wares in those places where was the greatest consumption of our woollen works, and the most considerable gain for the *British* merchant? Notwithstanding our many seasonable returns from *Portugal* and our plantations, we already complain of our want of bullion; and must at last be reduced to the greatest exigencies, if this great source be dried up, and our traffick with *Spain* continue under its present discouragement.

The trade of the *Levant* must likewise flourish or decay in our hands, as we are friends or enemies of the *Spanish* monarchy. The late conquest of *Naples* will very little alter the case, though *Sicily* should follow the fate of her sister kingdom. The *Streight's* mouth is the key of the *Levant*, and will be always in the possession of

those who are Kings of *Spain*. We may only add, that the same causes which straiten the *British* commerce, will naturally enlarge the *French*; and that the naval force of either nation will thrive or languish in the same degree as the commerce gathers or loses strength. And if so powerful and populous a nation as that of *France* become superior to us by sea, our whole is lost and we are no more a people. The consideration of so narrow a channel betwixt us, of such numbers of regular troops on the enemy's side, of so small a standing force on our own, and the too in a country destitute of all such forts and strong places as might stop the progress of a victorious army, hath something in it so terrifying, that one does not care for setting it in proper light. Let it not therefore enter into the heart of any one that hath the least zeal for his religion, or love of liberty, that hath any regard either to the honour or safety of his country, or a well wish for his friends or posterity, to think of a peace with *France*, till the *Spanish* monarchy be entirely torn from it, and the house of *Bourbon* disabled from ever giving the law to *Europe*.

Let us suppose that the *French* King would grant us the most advantageous terms we could desire; without the separation of the two monarchies they must infallibly end in our destruction. Should he secure to us all our present acquisitions; should he add two or three frontier-towns to what we have already in *Flanders*; should he join the kingdoms of *Sicily* and *Sardinia* to *Malta* and *Naples*; should he leave King *Charles* in the peaceable possession of *Catalonia*; should

he make over to *Great Britain* the town and harbour of *Cadiz*, as well as that of *Gibraltar*, and at the same time relign his conquests in *Portugal*: it would all be of no effect towards the common safety of *Europe*, while the bulk of the *Spanish* continent and the riches of *America* remain in the possession of the *Bourbon* family.

Boccalini when he weighs the States of *Europe* in his political balance, after having laid *France* in one scale, throws *Spain* into the other, which wanted but very little of being a counter-poise. The *Spaniards* upon this, says he, begun to promise themselves the honour of the ballance; reckoning that if *Spain* of it self weighed so well, they could not fail of success when the several parts of the monarchy were lumped in the same scale. Their surprise was very great when upon the throwing in of *Naples* they saw the scale rise, and was greater still when they found that *Milan* and *Flanders* had the same effect. The truth of it is, these parts of the *Spanish* monarchy are rather for ornament than strength. They furnish out Vice-royalties for the *Grande*s, and posts of honour for the noble families; but in a time of war are incumbrances to the main body of the kingdom, and leave it naked and exposed by the great number of hands they draw from it to their defence. Should we therefore continue in the possession of what we have already made our selves masters, with such additions as have been mentioned, we should have little more than the increscencies of the *Spanish* monarchy. The strength of it will still join it self to *France*, and grow the closer to it by its disunion from the rest. And in this case the advantages which must arise

so that people from their intimate alliance with the remaining part of the *Spanish* dominions would in a very few years not only repair all the damages they have sustained in the present war, but fill the kingdom with more riches than it hath yet had in its most flourishing periods.

The *French* King hath often entered on several expensive projects, on purpose to dissipate the wealth that is continually gathering in his coffers in times of peace. He hath employed immense sums on architecture, gardening, water-works, painting, statuary, and the like, to distribute his treasures among his people, as well as to humour his pleasures and his ambition; but if he once engrosses the commerce of the *Spanish* Indies, whatever quantities of gold and silver stagnate in his private coffers, there will be still enough to carry on the circulation among his subjects. By this means in a short space of time he may heap up greater wealth than all the Princes of *Europe* joined together; and in the present constitution of the world, wealth and power are but different names for the same thing. Let us therefore suppose that after eight or ten years of peace, he hath a mind to infringe any of his treaties, or invade a neighbouring State; to revive the pretensions of *Spain* upon *Portugal*, or attempt the taking those places which were granted us for our security; what resistance, what opposition can we make to so formidable an enemy? Should the same alliance rise against him that is now in war with him, what could we hope for from it, at a time when the States engaged in it will be comparatively weakened, and the enemy who is

now

now able to keep them at a stand, will have received so many new accessions of strength?

But I think it is not to be imagined that in such a conjuncture as we here suppose, the same confederates, or any other of equal force, could be prevailed upon to join their arms, and endeavour at the pulling down so exorbitant a power. Some might be bought into his interests by money, others drawn over by fear, and those that are liable to neither of these impressions, might not think their own interest so much concerned as in the present war; or if any appeared in a disposition to enter into such a confederacy, they might be crushed separately before they could concert measures for their mutual defence.

The keeping together of the present alliance can be ascribed to nothing else but the clear and evident conviction which every member of it is under, that if it should once break without having had its effect, they can never hope for another opportunity of reuniting, or of prevailing by all the joint efforts of such an union. Let us therefore agree on this as a fixt rule, and an inviolable maxim, never to lay down our arms against *France*, till we have utterly disjoined her from the *Spanish* monarchy. Let this be the first step of a publick treaty, the basis of a general peace.

Had the present war indeed run against us, and all our attacks upon the enemy been vain, it might look like a degree of frenzy, or a mixture of obstinacy and despair, to be determined on so impracticable an undertaking. But on the contrary, we have already done a great part of our work, and are come within view of the end that we

have been so long driving at. We remain victorious in all the seats of war. In *Flanders* we have got into our hands several open countries, rich towns, and fortified places. We have driven the enemy out of all his alliances, dispossessed him of his strong holds, and ruined his allies in *Germany*. We have not only recovered what the beginning of the war had taken from us, but possessed our selves of the kingdom of *Naples*, the dutchy of *Milan*, and the avenue of *France* in *Italy*. The *Spanish* war hath given us a haven for our ships, and the most populous and wealthy province of that kingdom. In short, we have taken all the outlying parts of the *Spanish* monarchy, and made impressions upon the very heart of it. We have beaten the *French* from all their advanced posts in *Europe*, and driven them into their last entrenchments. One vigorous push on all sides, one general assault will force the enemy to cry out for quarter, and surrender themselves at discretion. Another *Blenheim* or *Ramil- lies* will make the confederates masters of their own terms, and arbitrators of a peace.

But notwithstanding the advantages already gained are very considerable if we pursue them, they will be of no effect unless we improve them towards the carrying of our main point. The enemy staggers; if you follow your blow, he falls at your feet; but if you allow him respite, he will recover his strength, and come upon you with greater fury. We have given him several repeated wounds that have enfeebled him, and brought him low; but they are such as time will heal, unless you take advantage from his present weakness to redouble your attacks upon him.

It

It was a celebrated part in *Cæsar's* character, and what comes home to our present purpose, that he thought nothing at all was done, while any thing remained undone. In short, we have been tugging a great while against the stream, and have almost weathered our point; a stretch or two more will do the work; but if instead of that we slacken our arms, and drop our oars, we shall be hurried back in a moment to the place from whence we first set out.

After having seen the necessity of an entire separation of the kingdoms of *France* and *Spain*, our subject naturally leads us into the consideration of the most proper means for effecting it.

We have a great while flattered our selves with the prospect of reducing *France* to our own terms by the want of money among the people, and the exigencies of the publick treasury; but have been still disappointed by the great sums imported from *America*, and the many new expedients which the Court hath found out for its relief. A long consumptive war is more likely to break the grand alliance, than disable *France* from maintaining sufficient armies to oppose it. An arbitrary government will never want money so long as the people have it; and so active a people will always have it, whilst they can send what merchandises they please to *Mexico* and *Peru*. The *French* since their alliance with *Spain* keep thirty ships in constant motion between the western ports of *France* and the south seas of *America*. The King himself is an adventurer in this traffick, and besides the share that he receives out of the gains of his subjects, has immense sums that come directly from it into his own hands. We

We may further consider, that the *French* since their abandoning *Bavaria* and *Italy* have very much retrenched the expence of the war, and lay out among themselves all the money that is consumed in it.

Many are of opinion, that the most probable way of bringing *France* to reason would be by the making an attempt upon the *Spanish West-Indies*, and by that means to cut off all communication with this great source of riches, or turn the current of it into our own country. This I must confess carries so promising an appearance, that I would by no means discourage the attempt: but at the same time I think it should be a collateral project rather than our principal design. Such an undertaking (if well concerted, and put into good hands) would be of infinite advantage to the common cause: but certainly an enterprize that carries in it the fate of *Europe*, should not turn upon the uncertainty of winds and waves, and be liable to all the accidents that may befall a naval expedition.

Others there are that have long deceived themselves with the hopes of an insurrection in *France*, and are therefore for laying out all our strength on a descent. These, I think, do not enough consider the natural love which the gross of mankind have for the constitution of their fathers. A man that is not enlightened by travel or reflexion, grows as fond of arbitrary power, to which he hath been used from his infancy, as of cold climates, or barren countries in which he hath been born and bred. Besides, there is a kind of sluggish resignation, as well as poorness and degeneracy of spirit, in a state of slavery, that

that we meet with but very few who will be at the pains or danger of recovering themselves out of it; as we find in history instances of persons who after their prisons have been flung open, and their fetters struck off, have chosen rather to languish in their dungeons, than stake their miserable lives and fortunes upon the success of a revolution. I need not instance the general fate of descents, the difficulty of supplying men and provisions by sea against an enemy that hath both at hand, and without which it is impossible to secure those conquests that are often made in the first onsets of an invasion. For these and other reasons I can never approve the nursing up commotions and insurrections in the enemy's country, which for want of the necessary support are likely to end in the massacre of our friends and the ruin of their families.

The only means therefore for bringing *France* to our conditions, and what appears to me, in all human probability, a sure and infallible experiment, is to throw in multitudes upon them, and overpower them with numbers. Would the confederacy exert it self as much to annoy the enemy, as they themselves do for their defence, we might bear them down with the weight of our armies, and in one summer overset the whole power of *France*.

The *French* monarchy is already exhausted of the best and bravest subjects. The flower of the nation is consumed in its wars: the strength of its armies consists at present of such as have fled themselves by flight from some or other of the victorious confederates; and the only proper persons to recruit them are but the refuse of those who

who have been already picked out for the service. *Mareschal de Vauban*, though infinitely partial in his calculations of the power of *France*, reckons that the number of its inhabitants was two millions less at the peace of *Ryswick*, than in the beginning of the war that was there concluded: and though that war continued nine years, and this hath as yet lasted but six, yet considering that their armies are more strong and numerous; that there hath been much more action in the present war, and that their losses sustained in it have been very extraordinary; we may, by a moderate computation, suppose that the present war hath not been less prejudicial than the foregoing one in the ravage which it has made among the people. There is in *France* so great a disproportion between the number of males and females; and among the former between those who are capable of bearing arms, and such as are too young, sickly, or decrepid for the service; and at the same time such vast numbers of Ecclesiasticks, secular and religious, who live upon the labours of others, that when the several trades and professions are supplied, you will find most of those that are proper for war absolutely necessary for filling up the laborious part of life, and carrying on the underwork of the nation. They have already contributed all the superfluous hands, and every new levy they make must be at the expence of their farms and vineyards, their manufactures and commerce.

On the contrary, the grand Alliance have innumerable sources of recruits, not only in *Britain* and *Ireland*, the *United Provinces*, and *Flanders*; but in all the populous parts of *Germany* that have little trade or manufactures, in proportion

tion to the number of their inhabitants. We may add, that the *French* have only *Switzerland*, besides their own country, to recruit in; and we know the difficulties they meet with in getting thence a single regiment: whereas the Allies have not only the same resource, but may be supplied for money from *Denmark* and other neutral States. In short, the Confederates may bring to the field what forces they please, if they will be at the charge of them: but *France*, let her wealth be what it will, must content herself with the product of her own country.

The *French* are still in greater straits for supplies of horse than men. The breed of their country is neither so good nor numerous as what are to be found in most of the countries of the Allies. They had last summer about threescore thousand in their several armies, and could not perhaps bring into the field thirty thousand more, if they were disposed to make such an augmentation.

The *French* horse are not only few, but weak in comparison of ours. Their cavalry in the battle of *Blenheim* could not sustain the shock of the *British* horse. For this reason our late way of attacking their troops sword in hand is very much to the advantage of our nation, as our men are more robust, and our horses of a stronger make than the *French*; and in such attacks it is the weight of the forces, supposing equal courage and conduct, that will always carry it. The *English* strength turned very much to account in our wars against the *French* of old, when we used to gall them with our long bows, at a greater distance than they could shoot their arrows: this advantage we lost upon the invention of fire-arms, but

but by the present method our strength as well as bravery may again be of use to us in the day of battle.

We have very great encouragement to send what numbers we are able into the field, because our Generals at present are such as are likely to make the best use of them, without throwing them away on any fresh attempts or ill-concerted projects. The Confederate armies have the happiness of being commanded by persons who are esteemed the greatest leaders of the present age, and are perhaps equal to any that have preceded them. There is a sort of resemblance in their characters; a particular sedateness in their conversation and behaviour, that qualifies them for council, with a great intrepidity and resolution that fits them for action. They are all of them men of concealed fire, that doth not break out with noise and heat in the ordinary circumstances of life; but shews it self sufficiently in all great enterprises that require it. It is true, the General upon the *Rhine* hath not had the same occasions as the others to signalize himself; but if we consider the great vigilance, activity and courage, with the consummate prudence, and the nice sense of honour which appears in that Prince's character, we have great reason to hope, that as he purchased the first success in the present war by forcing into the service of the Confederates an army that was raised against them in the very heart of the Empire, he will give one of the finishing strokes to it, and help to conclude the great work which he so happily begun. The sudden check that he gave to the *French* army the last campaign, and the good order he establishe

in that of the *Germans*, look like happy presages of what we may expect from his conduct. I shall not pretend to give any character of the Generals on the enemies side; but I think we may say this, that in the eyes of their own nation they are inferior to several that have formerly commanded the *French* armies. If then we have greater numbers than the *French*, and at the same time better Generals, it must be our own fault if we will not reap the fruit of such advantages.

It would be loss of time to explain any farther our superiority to the enemy in numbers of men and horse. We see plainly that we have the means in our hands, and that nothing but the application of them is wanting. Let us only consider what use the enemy would make of the advantage we have mentioned, if it fell on their side; and is it not very strange that we should not be as active and industrious for our security, as they would certainly be for our destruction? But before we consider more distinctly the method we ought to take in the prosecution of the war, under this particular view, let us reflect a little upon those we have already taken in the course of it for these six years past.

The Allies after a successful summer are too apt, upon the strength of it, to neglect their preparations for the ensuing campaign, while the *French* leave no art nor stratagem untried to fill up the empty spaces of their armies; and swell them to an equal bulk with those of the Confederates. By this means our advantage is lost, and the fate of *Europe* brought to a second decision. It is now become an observation, that we are to expect a very indifferent year after a very successful

ful one. *Blenheim* was followed by a summer that makes no noise in the war. *Ramillies*, *Turin*, and *Barcelona*, were the parents of our last campaign. So many dreadful blows alarmed the enemy, and raised their whole country up in arms. Had we on our side made proportionable preparations, the war by this time had been brought to a happy issue. If after having gained the great victories of *Blenheim* and *Ramillies*, we had made the same efforts as we should have done had we lost them, the power of *France* could not have withstood us.

In the beginning of the winter we usually get what intelligence we can of the force which the enemy intends to employ in the campaigns of the succeeding year, and immediately cast about for a sufficient number of troops to face them in the field of battle. This, I must confess, would be a good method if we were engaged in a defensive war. We might maintain our ground with an equal number of forces; but our business is not only to secure what we are already in possession of; we are to wrest the whole *Spanish* Monarchy out of the hands of the enemy; and in order to it, to work our way into the heart of his country by dint of arms. We should therefore put forth all our strength, and without having an eye to his preparations, make the greatest push that we are able on our own side. We are told that the enemy at present thinks of raising threescore thousand men for the next summer; if we regulate our levies in that view, we do nothing; let us perform our utmost, as they do, and we shall overwhelm them with our multitudes. We have it in our power at least to be four times

as strong as the *French*, but if ten men are in war with forty, and the latter detach only an equal number to the engagement, what benefit do they receive from their superiority?

It seems therefore to be the business of the Confederates to turn to their advantage their apparent odds in men and horse; and by that means to out-number the enemy in all rencounters and engagements. For the same reason it must be for the interest of the Allies to seek all opportunities of battle, because all losses on the opposite side are made up with infinitely more difficulty than on ours; besides that the *French* do their business by lying still, and have no other concern in the war than to hold fast what they have already got into their hands.

The miscarriage of the noblest project that ever was formed in *Europe*, can be ascribed to nothing else but our want of numbers in the several quarters of the war. If our armies on all sides had begun to busy and insult the enemy, at the same time that the forces marched out of *Piedmont*, *Toulon* had been at present in the hands of the Duke of *Savoy*. But could that Prince ever have imagined that the *French* would have been at liberty to detach whole armies against him? or will it appear credible to posterity, that in a war carried on by the joint force of so many populous and powerful nations, *France* could send so great a part of its troops to one seat of the war, without suffering in any of the rest? Whereas it is well known, that if the Duke of *Savoy* had continued before *Toulon* eight days longer, he had been attacked by an army of sixty thousand men, which was more than double the
number

number of his own; and yet the enemy was strong enough every where else to prevent the Confederates from making any impression upon them. However, let us fall into the right measures, and we may hope that the stroke is only deferred. The Duke of *Savoy* hath secured a passage into *Dauphiny*, and if the Allies make such efforts in all parts, as we may reasonably expect from them, that Prince may still make himself Master of the *French* dominions on the other side of the *Rhone*.

There is another part of our conduct which may perhaps deserve to be considered. As soon as we have agreed with the States-General upon any augmentation of our forces, we immediately negotiate with some or other of the *German* Princes, who are in the same confederacy, to furnish out our quota in Mercenaries. This may be doubly prejudicial to the alliance; First, as it may have an ill influence on the resolutions of those Princes in the Diet of the Empire, who may be willing to settle as small a quota as they can for themselves, that they may have more troops to hire out; and in the next place, as it may hinder them from contributing the whole quota which they have settled. This actually happened in the last campaign, when we are told the *Germans* excused themselves for their want of troops upon the *Rhine*, as having already put most of their forces into the *British* and *Dutch* service. Such an excuse, indeed, is very unjust, but it would be better to give them no occasion of making it, and on such occasions to consider what men are apt to do, as well as what they may do with reason.

It might therefore be for our advantage that all the foreign troops in the *British* pay should be raised in neutral countries. *Switzerland* in particular, if timely applied to, might be of great use to us; not only in respect of the reinforcements which we might draw from thence, but because such a draught of forces would lessen the number of those that might otherwise be employed in the *French* service. The bulk of our levies should nevertheless be raised in our own country, it being impossible for neutral States to furnish both the *British* and *Dutch* with a sufficient number of effective men; besides that the *British* soldiers will be more at the disposal of their General, and act with greater vigour under the conduct of one for whom they have so just a value, and whom they do not consider only as their leader, but as their country-man. We may likewise suppose that the soldiers of a neutral state, who are not animated by any national interest, cannot fight for pay with the same ardour and alacrity, as men that fight for their Prince and country, their wives and children.

It may likewise be worth while to consider whether the military Genius of the *English* nation may not fall by degrees, and become inferior to that of our neighbouring states, if it hath no occasion to exert it self. Minds that are altogether set on trade and profit, often contract a certain narrowness of temper, and at length become incapable of great and generous resolutions. Should the *French* ever make an unexpected descent upon us, we might want soldiers of our own growth to rise up in our defence; and might not have time to draw a sufficient number of troops

troops to our relief from the remote corners of *Germany*. It is generally said, that if King *Charles II.* had made war upon *France* in the beginning of his reign, he might have conquered it by the many veterans which were scattered up and down this kingdom, and had been inured to service in the civil wars. It is to be hoped we shall never have such another nursery of soldiers, but if the present war gives a more military turn to all other nations of *Europe*, than to our own, it is to be feared we may lose in strength, what we gain in number. We may apply the same consideration nearer home. If all our levies are made in *Scotland* or *Ireland*, may not those two parts of the *British* monarchy, after the disbanding of the present army, be too powerful for the rest in case of a revolt? though, God be thanked, we are not in any danger of one at present. However, as these considerations do not concern the more essential part of our design, it is sufficient to have mentioned them.

The sparing of our selves in so important a conjuncture, when we have but this single opportunity left for the preserving every thing that is precious amongst us, is the worst sort of management that we can possibly fall into. The good husbandry of one age may intail an endless expence upon all posterity. We must venture the sacrificing a part of our lives and fortunes at present, if we will effectually secure both for the future. The *British* Kingdom is so well stock'd with people, and so much abounds in horse, that we have power enough in our own hands, did we make our outmost use of it, to humble *France*, and in a campaign or two to put an end to the war.

There is not a more disagreeable thought to the people of *Great Britain* than that of a standing army. But if a peace be made before the disunion of *France* and *Spain*, there are few, perhaps, that will not think the maintaining a settled body of numerous forces indispensable for the safety of our country. We have it therefore in our choice to raise such a strong reinforcement of troops as at present may be sufficient, in conjunction with those of the allies, for breaking the strength of the enemy; or when the peace is concluded, to keep on foot such an army as will be necessary for preventing his attempts upon us.

It is to be hoped that those who would be the most zealous against keeping up a constant body of regular troops after a general peace, will the most distinguish themselves for the promoting an augmentation of those which are now on foot; and by that means take care that we shall not stand in need of such an expedient.

We are indeed obliged by the present situation of our affairs to bring more troops into the field than we have yet done. As the *French* are retired within their lines, and have collected all their strength into a narrow compass, we must have greater numbers to charge them in their intrenchments, and force them to a battle. We saw the last campaign that an army of four-score thousand of the best troops in *Europe*, with the Duke of *Marborough* at the head of them, could do nothing against an enemy that were too numerous to be assaulted in their camps, or attacked in their strong holds.

There is another consideration which deserves our utmost attention. We know very well, that

that there is a Prince at the head of a powerful army, who may give a turn to the war, in which we are engaged, if he thinks fit to side with either party. I cannot presume to guess how far our ministers may be informed of his designs: but unless they have very strong assurances of his falling in with the grand alliance, or not opposing it, they cannot be too circumspect and speedy in taking their precautions against any contrary resolution. We shall be unpardonable, if after such an expence of blood and treasure, we leave it in the power of any single Prince to command peace, and make us accept what conditions he thinks fit. It is certain, according to the posture of our affairs in the last campaign, this Prince could have turn'd the ballance on either side; but it is to be hoped the liberties of *Europe* will not depend any more on the determination of one man's will. I do not speak this because I think there is any appearance of that Prince's uniting himself to *France*. On the contrary, as he hath an extraordinary zeal for the reformed religion, and great sentiments of honour, I think it is not improbable we should draw him over to the confederacy, if we press him to it by proper motives. His love for religion, and his sense of glory will both have their effect on a Prince who hath already distinguished himself by being a patron of protestants, and guarantee of the *Westphalian* treaty. And if his interest hath any part in his actions, the allies may make him greater offers than the *French* King can do in the present conjuncture. There are large extents of dominion in the forfeited principalities of the Empire; doubtful successions, to which the King of *Sweden* seems

to have very just pretensions; and at the same time a great title not yet disposed of, and a seat of war on the *Moselle*, where none of our generals have signalized themselves. It would be presumption to be particular in any proposals on such an occasion; it is enough to have shewn in general, that there are fair opportunities, of which the wisdom of the confederates may make use.

Common sense will direct us, when we see so warlike a prince at the head of so great an army hovering on the borders of our confederates, either to obtain his friendship, or secure our selves against the force of his arms. We are sure, whatever numbers of troops we raise, we shall have no hands but what will turn to account. Nay, we are certain, that extraordinary funds and augmentations for one or two campaigns may spare us the expence of many years, and put an end to taxes and levies for a whole age; whereas a long parsimonious war will drain us of more men and money, and in the end may prove ineffectual.

There is still a great popular objection, which will be made to every thing that can be urged on this subject. And indeed it is such a one as falls so much in with the prejudices and little passions of the multitude, that when it is turned and set off to advantage by ill-designing men, it throws a damp on the publick spirit of the nation, and gives a check to all generous resolutions for its honour and safety. In short, we are to be told, that *England* contributes much more than any other of the Allies, and that therefore it is not reasonable she should make any addition to her present efforts. If this were true in fact, I do

not see any tolerable colour for such a conclusion. Supposing among a multitude embarked in the same vessel, there are several that in the fury of a tempest will rather perish than work for their preservation; would it not be madness in the rest to stand idle, and rather chuse to sink together than do more than comes to their share? Since we are engaged in a work so absolutely necessary for our welfare, the remissness of our Allies should be an argument for us to redouble our endeavours rather than slacken them. If we must govern our selves by example, let us rather imitate the vigilance and activity of the common enemy, than the supineness and negligence of our friends.

We have indeed a much greater share in the war than any other part of the confederacy. The *French* King makes at us directly, keeps a King by him to let over us, and hath very lately augmented the salary of his court, to let us see how much he hath that design at his heart. Few of the nations in war with him, should they ever fall into his hands, would lose their religion or form of government, or interfere at present with him in matters of commerce. The *Dutch*, who are likely to be the greatest losers after the *Britains*, have but little trade to the *Levant* in comparison with ours, have no considerable plantations or commerce in the *West-Indies*, or any woollen-manufactures for *Spain*; not to mention the strong barrier they have already purchased between *France* and their own country.

But after all, every nation in the confederacy makes the same complaint, and fancies it self the greatest sufferer by the war. Indeed in

so common a pressure, let the weight be never so equally distributed, every one will be most sensible of that part which lies on his own shoulders. We furnish, without dispute, more than any other branch of the Alliance: but the question is, whether others do not exert themselves in proportion according to their respective strength. The Emperor, the King of *Prussia*, the Elector of *Hanover*, as well as the States of *Holland* and the Duke of *Savoy*, seem at least to come up to us. The greatest powers in *Germany* are borrowing money where they can get it, in order to maintain their stated Quota's, and go thorough their part of the expence: and if any of the Circles have been negligent, they have paid for it much more in their late contributions, than what would have furnished out their shares in the common charges of the war.

There are others who will object the poverty of the nation, and the difficulties it would find in furnishing greater supplies to the war than it doth at present. To this we might answer, that if the nation were really as poor as this objection makes it, it should be an argument for enforcing rather than diminishing our present efforts against *France*. The sinking our taxes for a few years would be only a temporary relief, and in a little time occasion for greater impositions, than those which are now laid upon us. Whereas the seasonable expence of part of our riches, will not only preserve the rest; but by the right use of them procure vast additions to our present stock. It may be necessary for a person languishing under an ill habit of body to lose several ounces of blood, notwithstanding it will weaken

him for a time, in order to put a new ferment into the remaining mass, and draw into it fresh supplies.

But we can by no means make this concession, to those who so industriously publish the nation's poverty. Our country is not only rich, but abounds in wealth much more than any other of the same extent in *Europe*. *France*, notwithstanding the goodness of its climate, the fertility of its soil, the multitude of its inhabitants, its convenient harbours, both for the *Ocean* and *Mediterranean*, and its present correspondence with the *West-Indies*, is not to compare with *Great Britain* in this particular. I shall transcribe word for word the passage of a late celebrated *French* Author, which will lay this matter in its full light; and leave the Reader to make the counter-part of the parallel between the two nations.

“ According to all the inquiries that I have been
“ able to make during several years, in which I
“ have applied my self to this sort of remarks,
“ I have observed, that about a tenth part of the
“ people of this kingdom are reduced to beggary,
“ and are actual beggars. That among the
“ nine other parts, five are not in a condition to
“ give alms or relief to those aforementioned,
“ being very near reduced themselves to the same
“ miserable condition. Of the four other remaining
“ parts, three are very uneasy in their circumstances,
“ and embarrassed with debts and
“ law-suits. In the tenth part, I reckon the Soldiers,
“ Lawyers, Ecclesiasticks, Merchants and
“ substantial Citizens, which cannot make up
“ more than a hundred thousand families. And

"I believe I should not be mistaken, if I should
 " say, that there are not above ten thousand of
 " these families, who are very much at their ease:
 " and if out of these ten thousand we should take
 " the men that are employed in publick business,
 " with their dependents and adherents, as also
 " those whom the King supports by his boun-
 " ty, with a few Merchants, the number of those
 " who remain will be surprizingly little. *Dixme*
Royale.

What a dreadful account is this of nineteen millions of people; for so many the author reckons in that kingdom. How can we see such a multitude of souls cast under so many subdivisions of misery, without reflecting on the absurdity of a form of government that sacrifices the ease and happiness of so many reasonable Beings to the glory of one of their fellow-creatures? But this is not our affair at present.

If we run over the other nations of *Europe* that have any part in the present war, we shall only pass through so many different scenes of poverty. *Spain, Portugal, and Savoy* are reduced to great extremities. *Germany* is exhausted to the last degree in many parts of it, and in others plundered of all she had left. *Holland* indeed flourishes above the rest in wealth and plenty: but if we consider the infinite industry and penuriousness of that people, the coarseness of their food and raiment, their little indulgences of pleasure and excess, it is no wonder that notwithstanding they furnish as great taxes as their neighbours, they make a better figure under them. In a commonwealth there are not so many overgrown estates as in monarchies, the wealth of the

country is so equally distributed, that most of the community are at their ease, though few are placed in extraordinary points of splendor and magnificence. But notwithstanding these circumstances may very much contribute to the seeming prosperity of the *United Provinces*, we know they are indebted many millions more than their whole republick is worth, and if we consider the variety of taxes and impositions they groan under at a time when their private dissensions run high, and some of the wealthiest parts of the government refuse to bear their share in the publick expence, we shall not think the condition of that people so much to be envied as some amongst us would willingly represent it.

Nor is *Great Britain* only rich as she stands in comparison with other States, but is really so in her own intrinsic wealth. She had never more ships at sea, greater quantities of merchandise in her warehouses, larger receipts of customs, or more numerous commodities rising out of her manufactures than she has at present. In short, she sits in the midst of a mighty affluence of all the necessaries and conveniences of life. If our silver and gold diminishes, our publick credit continues unimpaired, and if we are in want of bullion, it lies in our own power to supply ourselves. The old *Roman* General, when he heard his army complain of thirst, shewed them the springs and rivers that lay behind the enemy's camp. It is our own case: the rout of a *Spanish* army would make us masters of the *Indies*.

If Prince *Eugene* takes upon him the command of the confederate forces in *Catalonia*, and meets with that support from the alliance which

which they are capable of giving him, we have a fair prospect of reducing *Spain* to the entire obedience of the house of *Austria*. The *Silesian* fund (to the immortal reputation of those generous patriots who were concerned in it) enabled that Prince to make a conquest of *Italy*, at a time when our affairs were more desperate there, than they are at present in the kingdom of *Spain*.

When our Parliament has done their utmost, another publick-spirited project of the same nature, which the common enemy could not foresee nor prepare against, might in all probability set King *Charles* upon the throne for which he hath so long contended. One pitched battle would determine the fate of the *Spanish* continent.

Let us therefore exert the united strength of our whole Island, and by that means put a new life and spirit into the confederates, who have their eyes fixed upon us, and will abate or increase their preparations according to the example that is set them. We see the necessity of an augmentation if we intend to bring the enemy to reason, or rescue our country from the miseries that may befall it; and we find our selves in a condition of making such an augmentation as, by the blessing of God, cannot but prove effectual. If we carry it on vigorously, we shall gain for our selves and our posterity a long, a glorious and a lasting peace; but if we neglect so fair an opportunity, we may be willing to employ all our hands, and all our treasures, when it will be too late; and shall be tormented with one of the most melancholy reflexions of an afflicted heart, That it was once in our power to have made our selves and our children happy.

[The page contains extremely faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side.]

OF THE

Christian Religion.

M 5



(

—
the
and

I
II

III
IV

V

VI

VII

VIII



OF THE *Christian Religion.*

SECTION I.

- I. *General division of the following discourse, with regard to Pagan and Jewish Authors, who mention particulars relating to our Saviour.*
- II. *Not probable that any such should be mentioned by Pagan writers who lived at the same time, from the nature of such transactions.*
- III. *Especially when related by the Jews:*
- IV. *And heard at a distance by those who pretended to as great miracles as their own.*
- V. *Besides that, no Pagan writers of that age lived in Judæa or its Confines.*
- VI. *And because many books of that age are lost.*
- VII. *An instance of one record proved to be authentic.*
- VIII. *A second record of probable, though not undoubted, authority.*

I. THAT

I **W**HAT I may lay before you a full state of the subject under our consideration, and methodize the several particulars that I touched upon in discourse with you ; I shall first take notice of such *Pagan* Authors, as have given their testimony to the history of our Saviour ; reduce these Authors under their respective classes, and shew what authority their testimonies carry with them. Secondly, I shall take notice of *Jewish* Authors in the same light.

II. There are many reasons, why you should not expect that matters of such a wonderful nature should be taken notice of by those eminent *Pagan* writers, who were contemporaries with *Jesus Christ*, or by those who lived before his Disciples had personally appeared among them, and ascertained the report which had gone abroad concerning a life so full of miracles.

Supposing such things had happened at this day in *Switzerland*, or among the *Grisons*, who make a greater figure in *Europe* than *Judea* did in the *Roman Empire*, would they be immediately believed by those who live at a great distance from them ? or would any certain account of them be transmitted into foreign countries, within so short a space of time as that of our Saviour's publick ministry ? Such kinds of news, though never so true, seldom gain credit, till some time after they are transacted and exposed to the examination of the curious, who by laying together circumstances, attestations, and characters of those who are concerned in them, either receive or reject what at first none but eye-witnesses could absolutely

folutely believe or disbelieve. In a case of this sort, it was natural for men of sense and learning to treat the whole account as fabulous, or at farthest to suspend their belief of it, until all things stood together in their full light.

III. Besides, the *Jews* were branded not only for superstitions different from all the religions of the *Pagan* world, but in a particular manner, ridiculed for being a credulous people; so that whatever reports of such a nature came out of that country, were looked upon by the heathen world as false, frivolous, and improbable.

IV. We may further observe that the ordinary practice of Magic in those times, with the many pretended Prodigies, Divinations, Apparitions, and local Miracles among the Heathens, made them less attentive to such news from *Judea*, till they had time to consider the nature, the occasion, and the end of our Saviour's miracles, and were awakened by many surprizing events to allow them any consideration at all.

V. We are indeed told by *St. Matthew*; that the fame of our Saviour, during his life, went throughout all *Syria*, and that there followed him great multitudes of people from *Galilee*, *Judea*, *Decapolis*, *Idumæa*, from beyond *Jordan*, and from *Tyre* and *Sidon*. Now had there been any historians of those times and places, we might have expected to have seen in them some account of those wonderful transactions in *Judea*; but there is not any single Author extant, in any kind, of that age, in any of those countries.

VI. How many books have perished in which possibly there might have been mention of our Saviour? Look among the *Romans*, how few of
thels

278 - Of the Christian Religion.

their writings are come down to our times? In the space of two hundred years from our Saviour's birth, when there was such a multitude of writers in all kinds, how small is the number of Authors that have made their way to the present age?

VII. One authentick Record, and that the most authentick hearthen Record, we are pretty sure is lost. I mean the account sent by the Governor of *Judea*, under whom our Saviour was judged, condemned, and crucified. It was the custom in the *Roman* Empire, as it is to this day in all the governments of the world, for the prefects and vice-roys of distant provinces to transmit to their Sovereign a summary relation of every thing remarkable in their administration. That *Pontius Pilate*, in his account, would have touched on so extraordinary an event in *Judea*, is not to be doubted; and that he actually did, we learn from *Justin Martyr*, who lived about a hundred years after our Saviour's death, resided, made Converts, and suffered martyrdom at *Rome*, where he was engaged with Philosophers, and in a particular manner with *Crescens* the *Cynick*, who could easily have detected, and would not fail to have exposed him, had he quoted a Record not in being, or made any false citation out of it. Would the great Apologist have challenged *Crescens* to dispute the cause of Christianity with him before the *Roman* Senate, had he forged such an evidence? or would *Crescens* have refused the challenge, could he have triumphed over him in the detection of such a forgery? To which we must add, that the Apology, which appeals to this Record, was presented to a learned Emperor, and to the whole body of the *Roman*

man Senate. This father in his apology, speaking of the death and suffering of our Saviour, refers the Emperor for the truth of what he says to the acts of *Pontius Pilate*, which I have here mentioned. *Tertullian*, who wrote his Apology about fifty years after *Justin*, doubtless referred to the same Record, when he tells the Governor of *Rome*, that the Emperor *Tiberius* having received an account out of *Palestine* in *Syria* of the Divine person who had appeared in that country, paid him a particular regard, and threatened to punish any who should accuse the christians; nay, that the Emperor would have adopted him among the Deities whom they worshipped, had not the Senate refused to come into his proposal. *Tertullian*, who gives us this history, was not only one of the most learned men of his age, but, what adds a greater weight to his authority in this case, was eminently skilful and well read in the laws of the *Roman* Empire. Nor can it be said, that *Tertullian* grounded his quotation upon the authority of *Justin Martyr*, because we find he mixes it with matters of fact which are not related by that Author. *Eusebius* mentions the same ancient Record, but as it was not extant in his time, I shall not insist upon his authority in this point. If it be objected that this particular is not mentioned in any *Roman* Historian, I shall use the same argument in a parallel case, and see whether it will carry any force with it. *Ulpian* the great *Roman* Lawyer gathered together all the Imperial Edicts that had been made against the christians. But did any one ever say that there had been no such Edicts, because they were not mentioned in the histories of those

280 *Of the Christian Religion.*

those Emperors? Besides, who knows but this circumstance of *Tiberius* was mentioned in other historians that have been lost, though not to be found in any still extant? Has not *Suetonius* many particulars of this Emperor omitted by *Tacitus*, and *Herodian* many that are not so much as hinted at by either? As for the spurious *Acts of Pilate*, now extant, we know the occasion and time of their writing, and that had there not been a true and authentick Record of this nature, they would never have been forged.

VIII. The story of *Agbarus* King of *Edeffa*, relating to the letter which he sent to our Saviour, and to that which he received from him, is a record of great authority; and though I will not insist upon it, may venture to say, that had we such an evidence for any fact in *Pagan* history, an Author would be thought very unreasonable who should reject it. I believe you will be of my opinion, if you will peruse, with other Authors, who have appeared in vindication of these letters as genuine, the additional arguments which have been made use of by the late famous and learned *Dr. Grabe*, in the second volume of his *Spicilegium*.

These letters are not only mentioned in the same manner as the other letters of the same kind, but they are also mentioned in the same manner as the other letters of the same kind, and they are also mentioned in the same manner as the other letters of the same kind.

SECTION



SECTION II.

- I. *What facts in the history of our Saviour might be taken notice of by Pagan Authors.*
- II. *What particular facts are taken notice of, and by what Pagan Authors.*
- III. *How Celsus represented our Saviour's miracles.*
- IV. *The same representation made of them by other unbelievers, and proved unreasonable.*
- V. *What facts in our Saviour's history not to be expected from Pagan writers.*

I. **W**E now come to consider what undoubted authorities are extant among Pagan writers ; and here we must premise, that some parts of our Saviour's history may be reasonably expected from Pagans. I mean such parts as might be known to those who lived at a distance from *Judea*, as well as to those who were the followers and eye-witnesses of *Christ*.

II. Such particulars are most of these which follow, and which are all attested by some one or other of those heathen Authors, who lived in or near the age of our Saviour and his disciples. That *Augustus Caesar* had ordered the whole empire to be censured or taxed, which brought our Saviour's reputed parents to *Bethlehem* : This is mentioned by several Roman historians, as *Tacitus*,

282 *Of the Christian Religion.*

tus, Suetonius, and Dion. That a great light or a new star appeared in the east, which directed the wise men to our Saviour; This is recorded by Chalcidius. That Herod, the King of Palestine, so often mentioned in the Roman history, made a great slaughter of innocent children, being so jealous of his successor, that he put to death his own sons on that account: This character of him is given by several historians, and this cruel fact mentioned by Macrobius, a heathen Author, who tells it as a known thing, without any mark of doubt upon it. That our Saviour had been in Egypt: This Celsus, though he raises a monstrous story upon it, is so far from denying, that he tells us our Saviour learned the arts of magic in that country. That Pontius Pilate was Governor of Judæa, that our Saviour was brought in judgment before him, and by him condemned and crucified: This is recorded by Tacitus. That many miraculous cures and works out of the ordinary course of nature were wrought by him: This is confessed by Julian the Apostate, Porphyry, and Hierocles, all of them not only Pagans, but professed enemies and persecutors of Christianity. That our Saviour foretold several things, which came to pass according to his predictions: This was attested by Phelegon in his annals, as we are assured by the learned Origen against Celsus. That at the time when our Saviour died, there was a miraculous darkness and a great earthquake: This is recorded by the same Phelegon the Trallian, who was likewise a Pagan and Freeman to Adrian the Emperor. We may here observe, that a native of Trallium, which was not situate at so great a distance from Palestine.

five, might very probably be informed of such remarkable events as had passed among the Jews in the age immediately preceding his own times, since several of his countrymen with whom he had conversed, might have received a confused report of our Saviour before his crucifixion, and probably lived within the Shake of the earthquake, and the Shadow of the eclipse, which are recorded by this Author. *That Christ was worshipped as a God among the Christians; that they would rather suffer death than blaspheme him; that they received a sacrament, and by it entered into a vow of abstaining from sin and wickedness, conformable to the advice given by St. Paul; that they had private assemblies of worship, and used to join together in Hymns:* This is the account which *Pliny* the younger gives of Christianity in his days, about seventy years after the death of Christ, and which agrees in all its circumstances with the accounts we have in holy writ, of the first state of Christianity after the crucifixion of our Blessed Saviour. *That St. Peter, whose miracles are many of them recorded in holy writ, did many wonderful works, is owned by Julian the apostate, who therefore represents him as a great Magician, and one who had in his possession a book of magical secrets left him by our Saviour. That the devils or evil spirits were subject to them, we may learn from Porphyry, who objects to Christianity, that since Jesus had begun to be worshipped, Æsculapius and the rest of the gods did no more converse with men. Nay, Celsus himself affirms the same thing in effect, when he says, that the power which seemed to reside in Christians, proceeded from the use of certain names,*

284 *Of the Christian Religion.*

names, and the invocation of certain dæmons. *Origen* remarks on this passage, that the Author doubtless hints at those Christians who put to flight evil spirits, and healed those who were possessed with them; a fact which had been often seen, and which he himself had seen, as he declares in another part of his discourse against *Celsus*. But at the same time he assures us, that this miraculous power was exerted by the use of no other name but that of *Jesus*, to which were added several passages in his history, but nothing like any invocation to *Dæmons*.

III. *Celsus* was so hard set with the report of our Saviour's miracles, and the confident attestations concerning him, that though he often intimates he did not believe them to be true, yet knowing he might be silenced in such an answer, provides himself with another retreat, when beat out of this; namely, that our Saviour was a magician. Thus he compares the feeding of so many thousands at two different times with a few loaves and fishes, to the magical feasts of those *Egyptian* impostors, who would present their spectators with visionary entertainments that had in them neither substance nor reality: which, by the way, is to suppose, that a hungry and fainting multitude were filled by an apparition, or strengthened and refreshed with shadows. He knew very well that there were so many witnesses and actors, if I may call them such, in these two miracles, that it was impossible to refute such multitudes, who had doubtless sufficiently spread the fame of them, and was therefore in this place forced to resort to the other solution, that it was done by magic. It was not enough to say that a miracle

which

which appeared to so many thousand eye-witnesses, was a forgery of *Christ's* disciples, and therefore supposing them to be eye-witnesses, he endeavours to shew how they might be deceived.

IV. The unconverted heathens, who were pressed by the many authorities that confirmed our Saviour's miracles, as well as the unbelieving *Jews*, who had actually seen them, were driven to account for them after the same manner: For, to work by magic in the heathen way of speaking, was in the language of the *Jews* to cast out devils by *Beelzebub* the Prince of the devils. Our Saviour, who knew that unbelievers in all ages would put this perverse interpretation on his miracles, has branded the malignity of those men, who contrary to the dictates of their own hearts started such an unreasonable objection, as blasphemy against the Holy Ghost, and declared not only the guilt, but the punishment of so black a crime. At the same time he condescended to shew the vanity and emptiness of this objection against his miracles, by representing that they evidently tended to the destruction of those powers, to whose assistance the enemies of his doctrine then ascribed them. An argument, which, duly weighed, renders the objection so very frivolous and groundless, that we may venture to call even blasphemy against common sense. Would magic endeavour to draw off the minds of men from the worship which was paid to stocks and stones, to give them an abhorrence of those evil spirits who rejoiced in the most cruel sacrifices, and in offerings of the greatest impurity; and in short to call upon mankind to exert their whole strength in the love and adoration of that one

one Being, from whom they derived their existence, and on whom only they were taught to depend every moment for the happiness and continuance of it? Was it the business of magic to humanize our natures with compassion, forgiveness, and all the instances of the most extensive charity? Would evil spirits contribute to make men sober, chaste, and temperate, and in a word to produce that reformation, which was wrought in the moral world by those doctrines of our Saviour, that received their sanction from his miracles? Nor is it possible to imagine, that evil spirits would enter into a combination with our Saviour to cut off all their correspondence and intercourse with mankind, and to prevent any for the future from addicting themselves to those rites and ceremonies, which had done them so much honour. We see the early effect which Christianity had on the minds of men in this particular, by that number of books, which were filled with the secrets of magic, and made a sacrifice to Christianity by the converts mentioned in the *Acts* of the Apostles. We have likewise an eminent instance of the inconsistency of our Religion with magic, in the history of the famous *Agrippa*. This Person, who was a kinsman of the Emperor *Trajan*, and likewise a man of great learning, notwithstanding he had embraced Christianity, could not be brought off from the study of magic, by the repeated admonitions of his fellow-Christians: so that at length they expelled him their society, as rather chusing to lose the reputation of so considerable a Proselyte, than to communicate with one who dealt in such dark and infernal practices. Besides we may observe

that all the favourers of magic were the most profest and bitter enemies to the christian religion. Not to mention *Simon Magus* and many others, I shall only take notice of those two great persecutors of christianity, the Emperors *Adrian* and *Julian* the Apostate, both them initiated in the mysteries of divination, and skilled in all the depths of magic. I shall only add, that evil spirits cannot be supposed to have concurred in the establishment of a religion which triumphed over them, drove them out of the places they possessed, and divested them of their influence on mankind: nor would I mention this particular, though it be unanimously reported by all the ancient christian Authors; did it not appear from the authorities above-cited, that this was a fact confessed by heathens themselves.

V. We now see what a multitude of *Pagan* testimonies may be produced for all those remarkable passages, which might have been expected from them: and indeed of several, that, I believe, do more than answer your expectation, as they were not subjects in their own nature so exposed to publick notoriety. It cannot be expected they should mention particulars, which were transacted amongst the Disciples only, or among some few even of the Disciples themselves; such as the transfiguration, the agony in the garden, the appearance of *Christ* after his resurrection, and others of the like nature. It was impossible for a heathen author to relate these things; because if he had believed them, he would no longer have been a heathen, and by that means his testimony would not have been thought of so much validity. Besides, his very report of facts so favourable

able to Christianity would have prompted men to say that he was probably tainted with their doctrine. We have a parallel case in *Hecataeus*, a famous *Greek* Historian, who had several passages in his book conformable to the history of the *Jewish* writers, which when quoted by *Josephus*, as a confirmation of the *Jewish* history, when his heathen adversaries could give no other answer to it, they would need suppose that *Hecataeus* was a *Jew* in his heart, though they had no other reason for it, but because his history gave greater authority to the *Jewish* than the *Egyptian* Records.



SECTION III.

- I. *Introduction to a second list of Pagan Authors who give testimony of our Saviour.*
- II. *A passage concerning our Saviour, from a learned Athenian.*
- III. *His conversion from Paganism to Christianity makes his evidence stronger than if he had continued a Pagan.*
- IV. *Of another Athenian Philosopher converted to Christianity.*
- V. *Why their conversion, instead of weakening strengthens their evidence in defence of Christianity.*
- VI. *Their belief in our Saviour's history founded at first upon the principles of historical faith.*
- VII. *The*

VII. *Their testimonies extended to all the particulars of our Saviour's history,*

VIII. *As related by the four Evangelists.*

I. **T**O this list of heathen writers, who make mention of our Saviour, or touch upon any particulars of his life, I shall add those Authors who were at first heathens, and afterwards converted to Christianity : upon which account, as I shall here shew, their testimonies are to be looked upon as the more authentick. And in this list of evidences, I shall confine my self to such learned *Pagans* as came over to Christianity in the three first centuries, because those were the times in which men had the best means of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history, and because among the great number of Philosophers who came in afterwards, under the reigns of christian Emperors, there might be several who did it partly out of worldly motives.

II. Let us now suppose, that a learned heathen writer who lived within 60 years of our Saviour's crucifixion, after having shewn that false miracles were generally wrought in obscurity, and before few or no witnesses, speaking of those which were wrought by our Saviour, has the following passage, " But his works were always
" seen, because they were true, they were seen
" by those who were healed, and by those who
" were raised from the dead. Nay these persons
" who were thus healed, and raised, were seen
" not only at the time of their being healed, and
" raised, but long afterwards. Nay they were seen
" not only all the while our Saviour was upon
" earth, but survived after his departure out of
" this

290 Of the Christian Religion.

"this world, nay some of them were living in
"our days.

III. I dare say you would look upon this as a glorious attestation for the cause of Christianity, had it come from the hand of a famous *Athenian* Philosopher. These forementioned words however are actually the words of one who lived about sixty Years after our Saviour's crucifixion, and was a famous Philosopher in *Athens*: but it will be said, he was a convert to Christianity. Now consider this matter impartially, and see if his testimony is not much more valid for that reason. Had he continued a *Pagan* Philosopher, would not the world have said that he was not sincere in what he writ, or did not believe it; for, if so, would not they have told us he would have embraced Christianity? This was indeed the case of this excellent man: he had so thoroughly examined the truth of our Saviour's history, and the excellency of that religion which he taught, and was so entirely convinced of both, that he became a Profelyte and died a Martyr.

IV. *Aristides* was an *Athenian* Philosopher, at the same time, famed for his learning and wisdom, but converted to Christianity. As it cannot be questioned that he perused and approved the apology of *Quadratus*, in which is the passage just now cited, he joined with him in an apology of his own, to the same Emperor, on the same subject. This apology, tho' now lost, was extant in the time of *Ado Viennensis*, A. D. 870, and highly esteemed by the most learned *Athenians*, as that Author witnesses. It must have contained great arguments for the truth of our Saviour's history, because in it he asserted the divinity

nity of our Saviour, which could not but engage him in the proof of his miracles.

V. I do allow that, generally speaking, a man is not so acceptable and unquestioned an evidence in facts, which make for the advancement of his own party. But we must consider that, in the case before us, the persons to whom we appeal, were of an opposite party, till they were persuaded of the truth of those very facts, which they report. They bear evidence to a history in defence of Christianity, the truth of which history was their motive to embrace Christianity. They attest facts which they had heard while they were yet heathens, and had they not found reason to believe them, they would still have continued heathens, and have made no mention of them in their writings.

VI. When a man is born under christian Parents, and trained up in the profession of that religion from a child, he generally guides himself by the rules of *Christian Faith* in believing what is delivered by the Evangelists; but the learned Pagans of antiquity, before they became Christians, were only guided by the common rules of *Historical Faith*: That is, they examined the nature of the evidence which was to be met with in common fame, tradition, and the writings of those persons who related them, together with the number, concurrence, veracity, and private characters of those persons; and being convinced upon all accounts that they had the same reason to believe the history of our Saviour, as that of any other person to which they themselves were not actually eye-witnesses, they were bound by all the rules of historical faith, and of right reason, to give

credit to this history. This they did accordingly, and in consequence of it published the same truths themselves, suffered many afflictions, and very often death it self, in the assertion of them. When I say, that an historical belief of the acts of our Saviour induced these learned *Pagans* to embrace his doctrine, I do not deny that there were many other motives, which conduced to it, as the excellency of his precepts, the fulfilling of prophecies, the miracles of his Disciples, the irreproachable lives and magnanimous sufferings of their followers, with other considerations of the same nature: but whatever other collateral arguments wrought more or less with Philosophers of that age, it is certain that a belief in the history of our Saviour was one motive with every new convert, and that upon which all others turned, as being the very basis and foundation of Christianity.

VII. To this I must further add, that as we have already seen many particular facts which are recorded in holy writ, attested by particular *Pagan* Authors: the testimony of those I am now going to produce, extends to the whole history of our Saviour, and to that continued series of actions, which are related of him and his Disciples in the books of the *New-Testament*.

VIII. This evidently appears from their quotations out of the Evangelists, for the confirmation of any doctrine or account of our blessed Saviour. Nay a learned man of our nation, who examined the writings of the most ancient Fathers in another view, refers to several passages in *Irenæus*, *Tertullian*, *Clemens of Alexandria*, *Origen*, and *Cyprian*, by which he plainly shows that each

each of these early writers ascribe to the four Evangelists, by name their respective histories; so that there is not the least room for doubting of their belief in the history of our Saviour, as recorded in the Gospels. I shall add, that three of the five Fathers here mentioned, and probably four, were *Pagans* converted to Christianity, as they were all of them very inquisitive and deep in the knowledge of heathen learning and philosophy.



SECTION IV.

- I. *Character of the times in which the Christian religion was propagated:*
- II. *And of many who embraced it.*
- III. *Three eminent and early instances.*
- IV. *Multitudes of learned men who came over to it.*
- V. *Belief in our Saviour's history, the first motive to their conversion.*
- VI. *The names of several Pagan Philosophers, who were Christian converts.*

I. **I**T happened very providentially to the honour of the Christian religion, that it did not take its rise in the dark illiterate ages of the world, but at a time when arts and sciences were at their height, and when there were men who made it the business of their lives to search after truth, and sift the several opinions of Philosophers

264 *Of the Christian Religion.*

Josephs and wise men, concerning the duty, the end, and chief happiness of reasonable creatures.

II. Several of these therefore, when they had informed themselves of our Saviour's history, and examined with unprejudiced minds the doctrines and manners of his disciples and followers, were so struck and convinced, that they professed themselves of that sect; notwithstanding, by this profession in that juncture of time, they bid farewell to all the pleasures of this life, renounced all the views of ambition, engaged in an uninterrupted course of severities, and exposed themselves to publick hatred and contempt, to sufferings of all kinds, and to death itself.

III. Of this sort we may reckon those three early converts to Christianity, who each of them was a member of a Senate famous for its wisdom and learning. *Joseph the Arimathean* was of the *Jewish Sanhedrim*, *Dionysius* of the *Athenian Areopagus*, and *Flavius Clemens* of the *Roman Senate*; nay at the time of his death Consul of *Rome*. These three were so thoroughly satisfied of the truth of the Christian religion, that the first of them, according to all the reports of antiquity, died a martyr for it; as did the second, unless we disbelieve *Aristides*, his fellow-citizen and contemporary; and the third, as we are informed both by *Roman* and *Christian* Authors.

IV. Among those innumerable multitudes, who in most of the known nations of the world came over to Christianity at its first appearance, we may be sure there were great numbers of wise and learned men, beside those whose names are in the Christian records, who without doubt

took

took care to examine the truth of our Saviour's history, before they would leave the religion of their country and of their forefathers, for the sake of one that would not only cut them off from the allurements of this world, but subject them to every thing terrible or disagreeable in it. *Tertullian* tells the *Roman* Governors, that their corporations, councils, armies, tribes, companies, the palace, senate, and courts of judicature were filled with Christians; as *Arnobius* asserts, that men of the finest parts and learning, Orators, Grammarians, Rhetoricians, Lawyers, Physicians, Philosophers, despising the sentiments they had been once fond of, took up their rest in the Christian religion.

V. Who can imagine that men of this character did not thoroughly inform themselves of the history of that person, whose doctrines they embraced? for however consonant to reason his precepts appeared, how good soever were the effects which they produced in the world, nothing could have tempted men to acknowledge him as their God and Saviour, but their being firmly persuaded of the miracles he wrought, and the many attestations of his divine mission, which were to be met with in the history of his life. This was the ground-work of the Christian religion, and, if this failed, the whole superstructure sunk with it. This point therefore, of the truth of our Saviour's history, as recorded by the Evangelists, is every where taken for granted in the writings of those, who from *Pagan* Philosophers became Christian Authors, and who, by reason of their conversion, are to be looked upon as of the strongest collateral testimony for the

296 *Of the Christian Religion.*

truth of what is delivered concerning our Saviour.

VI. Besides innumerable Authors that are lost, we have the undoubted names, works, or fragments of several *Pagan* Philosophers, which shew them to have been as learned as any unconverted heathen Authors of the age in which they lived. If we look into the greatest nurseries of learning in those ages of the world, we find in *Athens*, *Dionysius*, *Quadratus*, *Aristides*, *Athenagoras*; and in *Alexandria*, *Dionysius*, *Clemens*, *Ammonius*, *Arnobius*, and *Anatolius*, to whom we may add *Origen*; for though his father was a Christian martyr, he became, without all controversy, the most learned and able Philosopher of his age, by his education at *Alexandria*, in that famous seminary of arts and sciences.



SECTION V.

- I. *The learned Pagans had means and opportunities of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history;*
- II. *From the proceedings,*
- III. *The characters, sufferings,*
- IV. *And miracles of the persons who published it.*
- V. *How these first Apostles perpetuated their tradition, by ordaining persons to succeed them.*
- VI. *How their successors in the three first centuries preserved their tradition.*

VII. *That*

VII. *That five generations might derive this tradition from Christ, to the end of the third century.*

VIII. *Four eminent Christians that delivered it down successively to the year of our Lord 254.*

IX. *The faith of the four above-mentioned persons, the same with that of the Churches of the East, of the West, and of Egypt.*

X. *Another person added to them, who brings us to the year 343, and that many other lists might be added in as direct and short a succession.*

XI. *Why the tradition of the three first centuries, more authentick than that of any other age, proved from the conversation of the primitive Christians.*

XII. *From the manner of initiating men into their religion.*

XIII. *From the correspondence between the Churches.*

XIV. *From the long lives of several of Christ's Disciples, of which two instances.*

I. **I**T now therefore only remains to consider, whether these learned men had means and opportunities of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history; for unless this point can be made out, their testimonies will appear invalid, and their enquiries ineffectual.

II. As to this point, we must consider, that many thousands had seen the transactions of our Saviour in *Judea*, and that many hundred thousands had received an account of them from the mouths of those who were actually eye-witnesses. I shall only mention among these eye-witnesses the twelve Apostles, to whom we must

add St. Paul, who had a particular call to this high office, though many other disciples and followers of *Christ* had also their share in the publishing this wonderful history. We learn from the ancient records of Christianity, that many of the Apostles and Disciples made it the express business of their lives, travelled into the remotest parts of the world; and in all places gathered multitudes about them, to acquaint them with the history and doctrines of their crucified Master. And indeed, were all Christian records of these proceedings entirely lost, as many have been, the effect plainly evinces the truth of them; for how else during the Apostles lives could Christianity have spread itself with such an amazing progress through the several nations of the *Roman* empire? how could it fly like lightning, and carry conviction with it, from one end of the earth to the other?

III. Heathens therefore of every age, sex, and quality, born in the most different climates, and bred up under the most different institutions, when they saw men of plain sense, without the help of learning, armed with patience and courage, instead of wealth, pomp, or power, expressing in their lives those excellent doctrines of Morality, which they taught as delivered to them from our Saviour, averring that they had seen his miracles during his life, and conversed with him after his death; when, I say, they saw no suspicion of falshood, treachery, or worldly interest, in their behaviour and conversation, and that they submitted to the most ignominious and cruel deaths, rather than retract their testimony, or even be silent in matters which they were to publish by their Saviour's

Saviour's especial command, there was no reason to doubt of the veracity of those facts which they related, or of the Divine Mission in which they were employed.

IV. But even these motives to Faith in our Saviour would not have been sufficient to have brought about in so few years such an incredible number of conversions, had not the Apostles been able to exhibit still greater proofs of the truths which they taught. A few persons of an odious and despised country could not have filled the world with Believers, had they not shown undoubted credentials from the Divine person who sent them on such a message. Accordingly we are assured, that they were invested with the power of working miracles, which was the most short and the most convincing argument that could be produced, and the only one that was adapted to the reason of all mankind, to the capacities of the wise and ignorant, and could overcome every cavil and every prejudice. Who would not believe that our Saviour healed the sick, and raised the dead, when it was published by those who themselves often did the same miracles, in their presence, and in his name? Could any reasonable person imagine, that God Almighty would arm men with such powers to authorize a lye, and establish a religion in the world which was displeasing to him, or that evil spirits would lend them such an effectual assistance to beat down vice and idolatry?

V. When the Apostles had formed many assemblies in several parts of the *Pagan* world, who gave credit to the glad tidings of the Gospel; that, upon their departure, the memory of what they

had related might not perish, they appointed out of these new converts, men of the best sense, and of the most unblemished lives, to preside over these several Assemblies, and to inculcate without ceasing what they had heard from the mouths of these eye-witnesses.

VI. Upon the death of any of those substitutes to the Apostles and Disciples of *Christ*, his place was filled up with some other person of eminence for his piety and learning, and generally a member of the same Church, who after his decease was followed by another in the same manner, by which means the succession was continued in an uninterrupted line. *Irenaeus* informs us, that every church preserved a catalogue of its Bishops in the order that they succeeded one another, and (for an example) produces a catalogue of those who governed the Church of *Rome* in that character, which contains eight or nine persons, though but at a very small remove from the times of the Apostles.

Indeed the lists of Bishops, which are come down to us in other churches, are generally filled with greater numbers than one would expect. But the succession was quick in the three first centuries, because the Bishop very often ended in the Martyr: for when a persecution arose in any place, the first fury of it fell upon this Order of holy men, who abundantly testified by their Deaths and Sufferings that they did not undertake these offices out of any temporal views, that they were sincere and satisfied in the belief of what they taught, and that they firmly adhered to what they had received from the Apostles, as laying down their lives in the same hope, and upon the same principles. None can be supposed

sed so utterly regardless of their own happiness as to expire in torment, and hazard their Eternity, to support any fables and inventions of their own, or any forgeries of their predecessors who had presided in the same church, and which might have been easily detected by the tradition of that particular church, as well as by the concurring testimony of others. To this purpose, I think it is very remarkable, that there was not a single Martyr among those many Hereticks, who disagreed with the Apostolical church, and introduced several wild and absurd notions into the doctrines of Christianity. They durst not stake their present and future happiness on their own chimerical imaginations, and did not only shun persecution, but affirmed that it was unnecessary for their followers to bear their religion through such fiery tryals.

VII. We may fairly reckon, that this first age of Apostles and Disciples, with that second generation of many who were their immediate converts, extended itself to the middle of the second Century, and that several of the third generation from these last mentioned, which was but the fifth from *Christ*, continued to the end of the third Century. Did we know the ages and numbers of the members in every particular church, which was planted by the Apostles, I doubt not but in most of them there might be found five persons who in a continued series would reach through these three centuries of years, that is till the 265th from the death of our Saviour.

VIII. Among the accounts of those very few out of innumerable multitudes, who had embraced Christianity, I shall single out four persons, eminent for their lives, their writings, and their sufferings,

302. *Of the Christian Religion.*

sufferings, that were successively contemporaries, and bring us down as far as to the year of our Lord 154. *St. John*, who was the beloved Disciple, and conversed the most intimately with our Saviour, lived till *Anno Dom. 100*. *Polycarp*, who was the Disciple of *St. John*, and had conversed with others of the Apostles and Disciples of our Lord, lived till *Anno Dom. 167*, though his life was shortened by martyrdom. *Irenæus*, who was the Disciple of *Polycarp*, and had conversed with many of the immediate Disciples of the Apostles, lived, at the lowest computation of his age, till the year 202, when he was likewise cut off by martyrdom; in which year the great *Origen* was appointed Regent of the Catechetick School in *Alexandria*, and as he was the miracle of that age, for industry, learning and philosophy, he was looked upon as the champion of Christianity, till the year 254, when, if he did not suffer martyrdom, as some think he did, he was certainly actuated by the Spirit of it, as appears in the whole course of his life and writings; nay, he had often been put to the torture, and had undergone trials worse than death. As he conversed with the most eminent Christians of his time in *Egypt*, and in the East, brought over multitudes both from heresy and heathenism, and left behind him several Disciples of great fame and learning, there is no question but there were considerable numbers of those who knew him, and had been his hearers, scholars, or profelytes, that lived till the end of the third century, and to the reign of *Constantine the Great*.

IX. It is evident to those, who read the lives and writings of *Polycarp*, *Irenæus*, and *Origen*, that these three Fathers believed the accounts
gelists,

which are given of our Saviour in the four Evangelists, and had undoubted arguments that not only *St. John*, but many others of our Saviour's disciples, published the same accounts of him. To which we must subjoin this further remark, that what was believed by these Fathers on this subject, was likewise the belief of the main body of Christians in those successive ages when they flourished; since *Polycrp* cannot but be looked upon, if we consider the respect that was paid him, as the representative of the Eastern Churches in this particular, *Irenaeus* of the Western upon the same account, and *Origen* of those established in *Egypt*.

X. To these I might add *Paul* the famous hermit, who retired from the *Desian* persecution five or six years before *Origen's* death, and lived till the year 343. I have only discovered one of those channels by which the history of our Saviour might be conveyed pure and unadulterated, through those several ages that produced those *Pagan* Philosophers, whose testimonies I make use of for the truth of our Saviour's history. Some or other of these Philosophers came into the Christian faith during its infancy, in the several periods of these three first centuries, when they had such means of informing themselves in all the particulars of our Saviour's history. I must further add, that though I have here only chosen this single link of martyrs, I might find out others among those names which are still extant, that delivered down this account of our Saviour in a successive tradition, till the whole *Roman* empire became Christian; as there is no question but numberless series of witnesses might follow one

one another in the same order, and in as short a chain, and that perhaps in every single Church, had the names and ages of the most eminent primitive Christians have been transmitted to us with the like certainty.

XI. But to give this consideration more force, we must take notice, that the tradition of the first ages of Christianity had several circumstances peculiar to it, which made it more authentick than any other tradition in any other age of the world. The Christians, who carried their religion through so many general and particular persecutions, were incessantly comforting and supporting one another, with the example and history of our Saviour and his Apostles. It was the subject not only of their solemn assemblies, but of their private visits and conversations. *Our virgins*, says *Tatian*, who lived in the second century, *discourse over their distaffs on divine subjects*. Indeed, when religion was woven into the civil government, and flourished under the protection of the Emperors, men's thoughts and discourses were, as they are now, full of secular affairs; but in the three first centuries of Christianity, men, who embraced this religion, had given up all their interests in this world, and lived in a perpetual preparation for the next, as not knowing how soon they might be called to it: so that they had little else to talk of but the life and doctrines of that divine person, which was their hope, their encouragement, and their glory. We cannot therefore imagine, that there was a single person arrived at any degree of age or consideration, who had not heard and repeated above a thousand times in his life, all the particulars of

our Saviour's birth, life, death, resurrection, and ascension.

XII. Especially if we consider, that they could not then be received as Christians, till they had undergone several examinations. Persons of riper years, who flocked daily into the Church during the three first centuries, were obliged to pass through many repeated instructions, and give a strict account of their proficiency, before they were admitted to Baptism. And as for those who were born of Christian parents, and had been baptised in their infancy, they were with the like care prepared and disciplined for confirmation, which they could not arrive at, till they were found upon examination to have made a sufficient progress in the knowledge of Christianity.

XIII. We must further observe, that there was not only in those times this religious conversation among private Christians, but a constant correspondence between the Churches that were established by the Apostles or their successors, in the several parts of the world. If any new doctrine was started, or any fact reported of our Saviour, a strict enquiry was made among the Churches, especially those planted by the Apostles themselves, whether they had received any such doctrine or account of our Saviour, from the mouths of the Apostles, or the tradition of those Christians, who had preceded the present members of the Churches which were thus consulted. By this means, when any novelty was published, it was immediately detected and censured.

XIV. St. *John*, who lived so many years after our Saviour, was appealed to in these emergencies

306 *Of the Christian Religion.*

cies as the living Oracle of the Church; and as his oral testimony lasted the first century, many have observed that, by a particular providence of God, several of our Saviour's Disciples, and of the early converts of his religion, lived to a very great age, that they might personally convey the truth of the Gospel to those times, which were very remote from the first publication of it. Of these, besides *St. John*, we have a remarkable instance in *Simeon*, who was one of the seventy sent forth by our Saviour, to publish the Gospel before his crucifixion, and a near kinsman of the Lord. This venerable person, who had probably heard with his own ears our Saviour's prophecy of the destruction of *Jerusalem*, presided over the Church established in that city, during the time of its memorable siege, and drew his congregation out of those dreadful and unparalleled calamities which beset his countrymen, by following the advice our Saviour had given, when they should see *Jerusalem* encompassed with armies, and the *Roman* Standards, or abomination of desolation, set up. He lived till the year of our Lord 107, when he was martyred under the Emperor *Trajan*.



SECTION



SECTION VI.

- I. *The tradition of the Apostles secured by other excellent institutions;*
- II. *But chiefly by the writings of the Evangelists.*
- III. *The diligence of the Disciples and first Christian converts, to send abroad these writings.*
- IV. *That the written account of our Saviour was the same with that delivered by tradition:*
- V. *Proved from the reception of the Gospel by those Churches which were established before it was written.*
- VI. *From the uniformity of what was believed in the several Churches.*
- VII. *From a remarkable passage in Irenæus.*
- VIII. *Records which are now lost, of use to the three first centuries, for confirming the history of our Saviour.*
- IX. *Instances of such records.*

THUS far we see how the learned Pagans might apprize themselves from oral information of the particulars of our Saviour's history. They could hear, in every Church planted in every distant part of the earth, the account which was there received and preserved among them, of the history of our Saviour. They could learn the names and characters of those first missionaries that brought to them these accounts,

308 *Of the Christian Religion.*

accounts, and the miracles by which God Almighty attested their reports. But the Apostles and Disciples of *Christ*, to preserve the history of his life, and to secure their accounts of him from error and oblivion, did not only set aside certain persons for that purpose, as has been already shewn, but appropriated certain days to the commemoration of those facts which they had related concerning him. The first day of the week was in all its returns a perpetual memorial of his resurrection, as the devotional exercises adapted to *Friday* and *Saturday*, were to denote to all ages that he was crucified on the one of those days, and that he rested in the grave on the other. You may apply the same remark to several of the annual festivals instituted by the Apostles themselves, or at furthest by their immediate Successors, in memory of the most important particulars in our Saviour's history; to which we must add the Sacraments instituted by our Lord himself, and many of those rites and ceremonies which obtained in the most early times of the Church. These are to be regarded as standing marks of such facts as were delivered by those, who were eye-witnesses to them, and which were contrived with great wisdom to last till time should be no more. These, without any other means, might have, in some measure, conveyed to posterity, the memory of several transactions in the history of our Saviour, as they were related by his Disciples. At least, the reason of these institutions, though they might be forgotten, and obscured by a long course of years, could not but be very well known by those who lived in the three first Centuries, and a means of informing the inquisitive

Pagans in the truth of our Saviour's history, that being the view in which I am to consider them.

II. But least such a tradition, though guarded by so many expedients, should wear out by the length of time, the four Evangelists within about fifty, or, as *Theodore* affirms, thirty years, after our Saviour's death, while the memory of his actions was fresh among them, consigned to writing that history, which for some years had been published only by the mouth of the Apostles and Disciples. The further consideration of these holy penmen will fall under another part of this discourse.

III. It will be sufficient to observe here, that in the age which succeeded the Apostles, many of their immediate Disciples sent or carried in person the books of the four Evangelists, which had been written by Apostles, or at least approved by them, to most of the Churches which they had planted in the different parts of the world. This was done with so much diligence, that when *Pantenus*, a man of great learning and piety, had travelled into *India* for the propagation of Christianity, about the year of our Lord 200, he found among that remote people the Gospel of *St. Matthew*, which upon his return from that country he brought with him to *Alexandria*. This Gospel is generally supposed to have been left in those parts by *St. Bartholomew* the Apostle of the *Indies*, who probably carried it with him before the writings of the three other Evangelists were publish'd.

IV. That the history of our Saviour, as recorded by the Evangelists, was the same with that which had been before delivered by the Apostles and

286 *Of the Christian Religion.*

and Disciples, will farther appear in the prosecution of this discourse, and may be gathered from the following considerations.

V. Had these writings differed from the sermons of the first planters of Christianity, either in history or doctrine, there is no question but they would have been rejected by those Churches which they had already formed. But so consistent and uniform was the relation of the Apostles, that these histories appeared to be nothing else but their tradition and oral attestations made fix and permanent. Thus was the same of our Saviour, which in so few years had gone through the whole earth, confirmed and perpetuated by such records, as would preserve the traditionary account of him to after-ages; and rectifie it, if at any time, by passing through several generations, it might drop any part that was material or contract any thing that was false or fictitious.

VI. Accordingly we find the same Jesus Christ who was born of a Virgin, who had wrought many miracles in *Palestine*, who was crucified, rose again, and ascended into Heaven; I say the same Jesus Christ had been preached, and was worshipped, in *Germany, France, Spain, and Great-Britain, in Parthia, Media, Mesopotamia, Armenia, Phrygia, Asia, and Pamphylia, in Italy, Egypt, Afric, and beyond Cyrene, India and Persia*, and, in short, in all the islands and provinces that are visited by the rising or setting sun. The same account of our Saviour's life and doctrine was delivered by thousands of Preachers, and believed in thousands of places, who all, as fast as it could be conveyed to them, received the

same account in writing from the four Evangelists.

VII. *Irenæus* to this purpose very aptly remarks, that those barbarous nations, who in his time were not possess of the written gospels, and had only learned the history of our Saviour from those who had converted them to Christianity before the Gospels were written, had among them the same accounts of our Saviour, which are to be met with in the four Evangelists. An uncontestible proof of the harmony and concurrence between the holy scripture and the tradition of the Churches in those early times of Christianity.

VIII. Thus we see what opportunities the learned and inquisitive heathens had of informing themselves of the truth of our Saviour's history, during the three first Centuries, especially as they lay nearer one than another to the fountain-head: beside which, there were many uncontroverted traditions, records of Christianity, and particular histories, that then threw light into these matters, but are now entirely lost, by which, at that time, any appearance of contradiction, or seeming difficulties, in the history of the Evangelists, were fully cleared up and explained: though we meet with fewer appearances of this nature in the history of our Saviour, as related by the four Evangelists, than in the accounts of any other person, published by such a number of different historians who lived at so great a distance from the present age.

IX. Among those records which are lost, and were of great use to the primitive Christians, is the letter to *Tiberius*, which I have already mentioned;

tioned; that of *Marcus Aurelius*, which I shall take notice of hereafter; the writings of *Hegeſippus*, who had drawn down the history of Chriſtianity to his own time, which was not beyond the middle of the ſecond Century; the genuine *Sibylline* oracles, which in the firſt ages of the Church were eaſily diſtinguiſhed from the ſpurious; the records preſerved in particular Churches, with many other of the ſame nature.



SECTION VII.

- I. *The ſight of miracles in thoſe ages a further confirmation of Pagan Philoſophers in the Chriſtian faith.*
- II. *The credibility of ſuch miracles.*
- III. *A particular inſtance.*
- IV. *Martyrdom, why conſidered as a ſtanding miracle.*
- V. *Primitive Chriſtians thought many of the Martyrs were ſupported by a miraculous power:*
- VI. *Proved from the nature of their ſufferings.*
- VII. *How Martyrs further induced the Pagans to embrace Chriſtianity.*

I. **T**HERE were other means, which I find had a great influence on the learned of the three firſt Centuries, to create and confirm in them the belief of our bleſſed Saviour's history, which ought not to be paſſed over in ſilence. The firſt was, the opportunity they enjoyed

joyed of examining those miracles, which were on several occasions performed by Christians, and appeared in the Church, more or less, during these first ages of Christianity. These had great weight with the men I am now speaking of, who, from learned *Pagans*, became fathers of the Church; for they frequently boast of them in their writings, as attestations given by God himself to the truth of their religion.

II. At the same time, that these learned men declare how disingenuous, base and wicked it would be, how much beneath the dignity of Philosophy, and contrary to the precepts of Christianity, to utter falsehoods or forgeries in the support of a cause, though never so just in it self, they confidently assert this miraculous power, which then subsisted in the Church, nay, tell us that they themselves had been eye-witnesses of it at several times, and in several instances; nay, appeal to the heathens themselves for the truth of several facts they relate; nay challenge them to be present at their assemblies, and satisfy themselves, if they doubt of it; nay we find that *Pagan* Authors have in some instances confessed this miraculous power.

III. The letter of *Marcus Aurelius*, whose army was preserved by a refreshing shower, at the same time that his enemies were discomfited by a storm of lightning, and which the heathen historians themselves allow to have been supernatural and the effect of magic: I say, this letter, which ascribed this unexpected assistance to the prayers of the Christians, who then served in the army, would have been thought an unquestionable testimony of the miraculous power I am speaking of, had

had it been still preserved. It is sufficient for me in this Place to take notice, that this was one of those miracles which had its influence on the learned Converts, because it is related by *Tertullian*, and the very letter appealed to. When these learned men saw sickness and frenzy cured, the dead raised, the oracles put to silence, the *Demons* and evil spirits forced to confess themselves no Gods, by persons who only made use of prayer and adjurations in the name of their crucified Saviour; how could they doubt of their Saviour's power on the like occasions, as represented to them by the traditions of the Church, and the writings of the Evangelists?

IV. Under this head, I cannot omit that which appears to me a standing miracle in the three first Centuries, I mean that amazing and supernatural courage or patience, which was shewn by innumerable multitudes of Martyrs, in those slow and painful torments that were inflicted on them. I cannot conceive a man placed in the burning iron chair at *Lyons*, amid the insults and mockeries of a crouded Amphitheatre, and still keeping his seat; or stretched upon a grate of iron, over coals of fire, and breathing out his soul among the exquisite sufferings of such a tedious execution, rather than renounce his religion, or blaspheme his Saviour. Such tryals seem to me above the strength of human nature, and able to over-bear duty, reason, faith, conviction, nay, and the most absolute certainty of a future state. Humanity, unassisted in an extraordinary manner, must have shaken off the present pressure, and have deliver'd it self out of such a dreadful distress, by any means that could have been suggested to it. We can

easily

easily imagine, that many persons, in so good a cause, might have laid down their lives at the gibbet, the stake, or the block : but to expire leisurely among the most exquisite tortures, when they might come out of them, even by a mental reservation, or an hypocrisy which was not without a possibility of being followed by repentance and forgiveness, has something in it, so far beyond the force and natural strength of mortals, that one cannot but think there was some miraculous power to support the sufferer.

V. We find the Church of *Smyrna*, in that admirable letter which gives an account of the death of *Polycarp* their beloved Bishop, mentioning the cruel torments of other early Martyrs for Christianity, are of opinion, that our Saviour stood by them in a vision, and personally conversed with them, to give them strength and comfort during the bitterness of their long-continued agonies ; and we have the story of a young man, who, having suffered many tortures, escaped with life, and told his fellow-christians, that the pain of them had been rendered tolerable, by the presence of an Angel who stood by him, and wiped off the tears and sweat, which ran down his face whilst he lay under his sufferings. We are assured at least that the first Martyr for Christianity was encouraged in his last moments, by a vision of that divine person, for whom he suffered, and into whose presence he was then hastening.

VI. Let any man calmly lay his hand upon his heart, and after reading these terrible conflicts in which the ancient Martyrs and Confessors were engaged, when they passed through such new inventions and varieties of pain, as tired their tormentors ;

316 *Of the Christian Religion.*

mentors ; and ask himself, however zealous and sincere he is in his religion, whether under such acute and lingering tortures he could still have held fast his integrity, and have professed his faith to the last, without a supernatural assistance of some kind or other. For my part, when I consider that it was not an unaccountable obstinacy in a single man, or in any particular sect of men, in some extraordinary juncture ; but that there were multitudes of each sex, of every age, of different countries and conditions, who for near 300 years together made this glorious confession of their faith, in the midst of tortures, and in the hour of death : I must conclude, that they were either of another make than men are at present, or that they had such miraculous supports as were peculiar to those times of Christianity, when without them perhaps the very name of it might have been extinguished.

VII. It is certain, that the deaths and sufferings of the primitive Christians had a great share in the conversion of those learned *Pagans*, who lived in the ages of Persecution, which with some intervals and abatements lasted near 300 years after our Saviour. *Justin Martyr, Terullian, Lactantius, Arnobius*, and others, tell us, that this first of all alarmed their curiosity, roused their attention, and made them seriously inquisitive into the nature of that religion, which could endue the mind with so much strength, and overcome the fear of death, nay raise an earnest desire of it, though it appeared in all its terrors. This they found had not been effected by all the doctrines of those Philosophers, whom they had thoroughly studied, and who had been labouring at this great point.

point. The sight of these dying and tormented Martyrs engaged them to search into the history and doctrines of him for whom they suffered. The more they searched, the more they were convinced; till their conviction grew so strong, that they themselves embraced the same truths, and either actually laid down their lives, or were always in a readiness to do it, rather than depart from them.



SECTION VIII.

I. *The completion of our Saviour's prophecies confirmed Pagans in their belief of the Gospel.*

II. *Origen's observation on that of his Disciples being brought before Kings and Governors.*

III. *On their being persecuted for their religion;*

IV. *On their preaching the Gospel to all nations;*

V. *On the destruction of Jerusalem, and ruin of the Jewish economy.*

VI. *These arguments strengthened by what has happened since Origen's time.*

THE second of those extraordinary means, of great use to the learned and inquisitive Pagans of the three first Centuries, for evincing the truth of the history of our Saviour, was the completion of such prophecies as are
book
recorded

recorded of him in the Evangelists. They could not indeed form any arguments from what he foretold, and was fulfilled during his life, because both the prophecy and the completion were over, before they were published by the Evangelists; though, as *Origen* observes, what end could there be in forging some of these predictions, as that of *St. Peter's* denying his master, and all his Disciples forsaking him in the greatest extremity, which reflects so much shame on the great Apostle, and on all his companions? Nothing but a strict adherence to truth, and to matters of fact, could have prompted the Evangelists to relate a circumstance so disadvantageous to their own reputation; as that Father has well observed.

II. But to pursue his reflections on this Subject. There are predictions of our Saviour recorded by the Evangelists, which were not completed till after their deaths, and had no likelihood of being so, when they were pronounced by our blessed Saviour. Such was that wonderful notice he gave them, that they should be brought before Governours and Kings for his sake, for a testimony against them and the *Gentiles*, *Mat.* 10. 28. with the other like prophecies, by which he foretold that his Disciples were to be persecuted. Is there any other doctrine in the world, says this Father, whose followers are punished? Can the enemies of *Christ* say, that he knew his opinions were false and impious, and that therefore he might well conjecture and foretell what would be the treatment of those persons who should embrace them? Supposing his doctrines were really such, why should this be the consequence? what likelihood

hood that men should be brought before Kings and Governours for opinions and tenets of any kind, when this never happened even to the *Epicureans*, who absolutely denied a Providence; nor to the *Peripateticks* themselves, who laughed at the prayers and sacrifices which were made to the Divinity? Are there any but the Christians who, according to this prediction of our Saviour, being brought before Kings and Governours for his sake, are pressed to their latest gasp of breath, by their respective judges, to renounce Christianity, and to procure their liberty and rest, by offering the same sacrifices, and taking the same oaths that others did?

III. Consider the time when our Saviour pronounced those words, Matt. 10. 32. *Whoever shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven: but whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.* Had you heard him speak after this manner, when as yet his Disciples were under no such tryals, you would certainly have said within your self, If these speeches of *Jesus* are true, and if, according to his prediction, Governours and Kings undertake to ruin and destroy those who shall profess themselves his Disciples, we will believe (not only that he is a Prophet) but that he has received power from God sufficient to preserve and propagate his religion; and that he would never talk in such a peremptory and discouraging manner, were he not assured that he was able to subdue the most powerful opposition, that could be made against the faith and doctrine which he taught.

IV. Who is not struck with admiration, when he represents to himself our Saviour at that time foretelling, that his Gospel should be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations, or as *St. Origen* (who rather quotes the sense than the words) to serve for a conviction to Kings and people, when at the same time he finds that his Gospel has accordingly been preached to *Greeks and Barbarians*, to the learned and to the ignorant, and that there is no quality or condition of life able to exempt men from submitting to the doctrine of *Christ*. As for us, says this great Author, in another part of his book against *Celsus*? "When we see every day
 " those events exactly accomplished which our
 " Saviour foretold at so great a distance: That
 " his Gospel is preached in all the world, *Mat-*
 " *thew* 24. 14. That his Disciples go and teach
 " all nations, *Matthew* 28. 19. And that those,
 " who have received his doctrine, are brought
 " for his sake before Governours, and before
 " Kings, *Matthew* 10. 18. we are filled with
 " admiration, and our faith in him is confirmed
 " more and more. What clearer and stronger
 " proofs can *Celsus* ask for the truth of what he
 " spoke?

V. *Origen* insists likewise with great strength on that wonderful prediction of our Saviour, concerning the destruction of *Jerusalem*, pronounced at a time, as he observes, when there was no likelihood nor appearance of it. This has been taken notice of and inculcated by so many others, that I shall refer you to what this Father has said on the subject in the first book against *Celsus*. And as to the accomplishment of this remarkable

ble prophecy, shall only observe, that whoever reads the account given us by *Josephus*, without knowing his character, and compares it with what our Saviour foretold, would think the historian had been a Christian, and that he had nothing else in view but to adjust the event to the prediction.

VI. I cannot quit this head without taking notice, that *Origen* would still have triumphed more in the foregoing arguments, had he lived an age longer, to have seen the *Roman* Emperors, and all their Governors and provinces, submitting themselves to the Christian religion, and glorying in its profession, as so many Kings and Sovereigns still place their relation to *Christ* at the head of their titles.

How much greater confirmation of his faith would he have received, had he seen our Saviour's prophecy stand good in the destruction of the temple, and the dissolution of the *Jewish* Economy, when *Jews* and *Pagans* united all their endeavours under *Julian* the Apostate, to baffle and falsify the prediction? The great preparations that were made for rebuilding the temple, with the hurricane, earthquake, and eruptions of fire, that destroyed the work, and terrified those employed in the attempt from proceeding in it, are related by many historians of the same age, and the substance of the story testified both by *Pagan* and *Jewish* writers, as *Ammianus Marcellinus* and *Zenobius*. The learned *Chrysostome*, in a sermon against the *Jews*, tells them this fact was then fresh in the memories even of their young men, that it happened but twenty years ago, and that it was attested by all the inha-

322 *Of the Christian Religion.*

inhabitants of *Jerusalem*, where they might still see the marks of it in the rubbish of that work, from which the *Jews* desisted in so great a fright, and which even *Julian* had not the courage to carry on. This fact, which is in it self so miraculous, and so indisputable, brought over many of the *Jews* to Christianity; and shows us, that after our Saviour's prophecy against it, the temple could not be preserved from the plough passing over it, by all the care of *Titus*, who would fain have prevented its destruction, and that instead of being re-edified by *Julian*, all his endeavours towards it did but still more literally accomplish our Saviour's prediction, that not one stone should be left upon another.

The antient Christians were so entirely persuaded of the force of our Saviour's prophecies and of the punishment which the *Jews* had drawn upon themselves, and upon their children, for the treatment which the *Messiah* had received at their hands, that they did not doubt but they would always remain an abandoned and dispersed people, an hissing and an astonishment among the nations, as they are to this day. In short, that they had lost their peculiarity of being God's people, which was now transferred to the body of Christians, and which preserved the Church of *Christ* among all the conflicts, difficulties and persecutions, in which it was engaged, as it had preserved the *Jewish* government and oeconomy for so many ages, whilst it had the same truth and vital principle in it, notwithstanding it was so frequently in danger of being utterly abolished and destroyed. *Origen*, in his fourth
book

book against *Celsus*, mentioning their being cast out of *Jerusalem*, the place to which their worship was annexed, deprived of their temple and sacrifice, their religious rites and solemnities, and scattered over the face of the earth, ventures to assure them with a face of confidence, that they would never be re-established, since they had committed that horrid crime against the Saviour of the world. This was a bold assertion in the good man, who knew how this people had been so wonderfully re-established in former times, when they were almost swallowed up, and in the most desperate state of desolation, as in their deliverance out of the *Babylonish* captivity, and the oppressions of *Antiochus Epiphanes*. Nay, he knew that within less than a hundred years before his own time, the *Jews* had made such a powerful effort for their re-establishment under *Barchocab*, in the reign of *Adrian*, as shook the whole *Roman* empire. But he founded his opinion on a sure word of prophecy, and on the punishment they had so justly incurred; and we find, by a long experience of 1500 years, that he was not mistaken, nay that his opinion gathers strength daily, since the *Jews* are now at a greater distance from any probability of such a re-establishment, than they were when *Origen* wrote.





SECTION IX.

- I. *The lives of primitive Christians, another means of bringing learned Pagans into their religion.*
- II. *The change and reformation of their manners.*
- III. *Thus looked upon as supernatural by the learned Pagans.*
- IV. *And strengthened the accounts given of our Saviour's life and history.*
- V. *The Jewish prophecies of our Saviour, an argument for the heathens belief;*
- VI. *Persecuted;*
- VII. *Persecuted.*

I. **T**HERE was one other means enjoyed by the learned Pagans of the three first centuries, for satisfying them in the truth of our Saviour's history, which I might have hung under one of the foregoing heads; but as it is so shining a particular, and does so much honour to our religion, I shall make a distinct article of it, and only consider it with regard to the subject I am upon: I mean the lives and manners of those holy men, who believed in *Christ* during the first ages of Christianity. I should be thought to advance a paradox, should I affirm that there were More Christians in the world during those times of persecution, than there are at present in these which we call the flourishing

Of the Christian Religion. 325

flourishing times of Christianity. But this will be found an indisputable truth, if we form our calculation upon the opinions which prevailed in those days, that every one who lives in the habitual practice of any voluntary sin, actually cuts himself off from the benefits and profession of Christianity, and whatever he may call himself, is in reality no Christian, nor ought to be esteemed as such.

II. In the times we are now surveying, the Christian religion showed its full force and efficacy on the minds of men, and by many examples demonstrated what great and generous souls it was capable of producing. It exalted and refined its profelytes to a very high degree of perfection, and set them far above the pleasures, and even the pains, of this life. It strengthened the infirmity, and broke the fierceness of human nature. It lifted up the minds of the ignorant to the knowledge and worship of him that made them, and inspired the vicious with a rational devotion, a strict purity of heart, and an unbounded love to their fellow-creatures. In proportion as it spread through the world, it seemed to change mankind into another species of Beings. No sooner was a convert initiated into it, but by an easy figure he became a New Man, and both acted and looked upon himself as one regenerated and born a second time into another state of existence.

III. It is not my business to be more particular in the accounts of primitive Christianity, which have been exhibited so well by others, but rather to observe, that the *Pagan* converts, of whom I am now speaking, mention this great reformation of those who had been the greatest sinners,

326 *Of the Christian Religion.*

ners, with that sudden and surprising change which it made in the lives of the most profligate, as having something in it supernatural, miraculous, and more than human. *Origen* represents this power in the Christian religion, as no less wonderful than that of curing the lame and blind, or cleansing the leper. Many others represent it in the same light, and looked upon it as an argument that there was a certain divinity in that religion, which showed it self in such strange and glorious effects.

IV. This therefore was a great means not only of recommending Christianity to honest and learned heathens, but of confirming them in the belief of our Saviour's history, when they saw multitudes of virtuous men daily forming themselves upon his example, animated by his precepts, and actuated by that Spirit which he had promised to send among his Disciples.

V. But I find no argument made a stronger impression on the minds of these eminent *Pagan* converts, for strengthening their faith in the history of our Saviour, than the predictions relating to him in those old prophetick writings, which were deposited among the hands of the greatest enemies to Christianity, and owned by them to have been extant many ages before his appearance. The learned heathen converts were astonished to see the whole history of their Saviour's life published before he was born, and to find that the Evangelists and Prophets, in their accounts of the *Messiah*, differed only in point of time, the one foretelling what should happen to him, and the other describing those very particulars as what had actually happened. This our Saviour

Saviour himself was pleased to make use of as the strongest argument of his being the promised *Messiah*, and without it would hardly have reconciled his Disciples to the ignominy of his death, as in that remarkable passage which mentions his conversation with the two Disciples, on the day of his resurrection. St. *Luke*, chap. 24. verse 13. to the end.

VI. The heathen converts, after having travelled through all human learning, and fortified their minds with the knowledge of arts and sciences, were particularly qualified to examine these prophecies with great care and impartiality, and without prejudice or prepossession. If the *Jews* on the one side put an unnatural interpretation on these prophecies, to evade the force of them in their controversies with the Christians; or if the Christians on the other side over-strained several passages in their applications of them, as it often happens among men of the best understanding, when their minds are heated with any consideration that bears a more than an ordinary weight with it: the learned Heathens may be looked upon as neuters in the matter, when all these prophecies were new to them, and their education had left the interpretation of them free and indifferent. Besides, these learned men among the primitive Christians, knew how the *Jews*, who had preceded our Saviour, interpreted these predictions, and the several marks by which they acknowledged the *Messiah* would be discovered, and how those of the *Jewish* Doctors who succeeded him, had deviated from the interpretations and doctrines of their forefathers, on purpose to stifle their own conviction.

VII. This

VII. This set of arguments had therefore an invincible force with those *Pagan* Philosophers who became Christians, as we find in most of their writings. They could not disbelieve our Saviour's history, which so exactly agreed with every thing that had been written of him many ages before his birth, nor doubt of those circumstances being fulfilled in him, which could not be true of any person that lived in the world besides himself. This wrought the greatest confusion in the unbelieving *Jews*, and the greatest conviction in the *Gentiles*, who every where speak with astonishment of these truths they met with in this new magazine of learning which was opened to them, and carry the point so far as to think whatever excellent doctrine they had met with among *Pagan* writers, had been stole from their conversation with the *Jews*, or from the perusal of these writings which they had in their custody.

F I N I S.

